

# CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series.

CIHM/ICMH Collection de microfiches.



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadian de microreproductions historiques

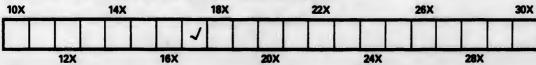


		ł.
Technical and Bibliographic Notes/No	tes techniques et bibliographiques	T
The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.	L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués cl-dessous.	T P O
Coloured covers/	Coloured pages/	
Couverture de couleur	Pages de couleur	C
Covers damaged/	Pages damaged/	t
Couverture endommagée	Pages endommagées	
Covers restored and/or laminated/ Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée	Pages restored and/or laminated/ Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées	f
	L Fayes restaurces of on periodices	
Cover title missing/	Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/	
Le titre de couverture manque	Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées	
- Coloured mane/	Pages detached/	
Coloured maps/ Cartes géographiques en couleur	Pages détachées	
Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/	Showthrough/	
L Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)	Transparence	
Coloured plates and/or illustrations/	Quality of print varies/	1
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur	Qualité inégale de l'impression	
Bound with other material/ Relié avec d'autres documents	Includes supplementary material/	
	Comprend du matériel supplémentaire	
] Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion	Only edition available/	
along interior margin/	Seule édition disponible	
La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distortion le long de la marge intérieure		1
distortion is folly us is his ye interieure	Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata	ł
Blank leaves added during restoration may	slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/	1
appear within the text. Whenever possible, these	Les pages totalement ou partiellement	
have been omitted from filming/ Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées	obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure,	
lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte,	etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.	
mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont	obtenn is manadra mage possible.	
pas été filmées.		
Additional comments:/		
Commentaires supplémentaires;		
		-
		E C
his item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/		
e document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-des		
10X 14X 18X	22X 26X 30X	

.

J. Conte

32X





re létails es du modifier er une 'ilmage

85

errata d to

t e pelure, :on à The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

**National Library of Canada** 

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol  $\longrightarrow$  (meaning "CON-TINUED"), or the symbol  $\nabla$  (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely <sup>1</sup>ncluded in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

1 ·	2	3

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Bibliothèque nationale du Canada

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

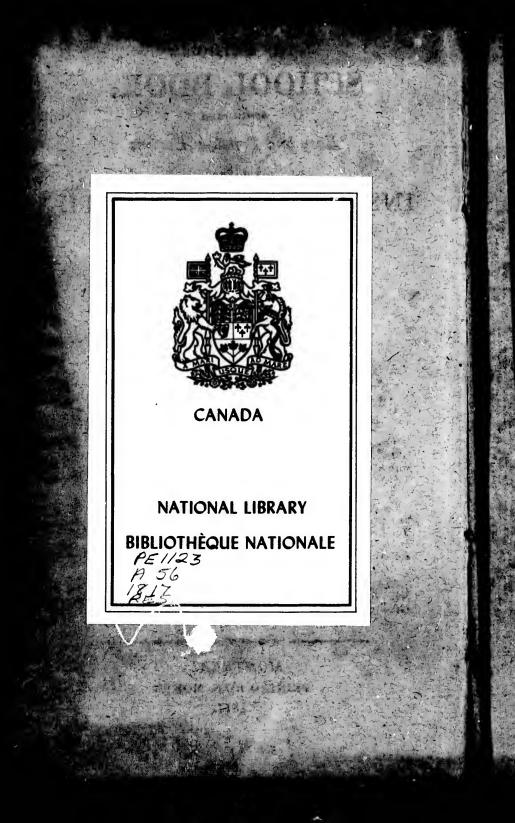
Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

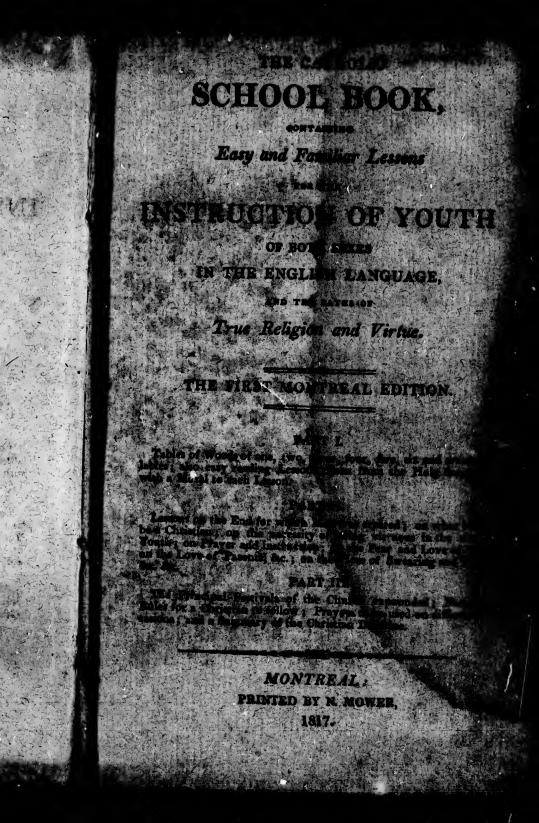
Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole  $\longrightarrow$  signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole  $\nabla$  signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



1	2	3
4	5	6







# ADVERTISEMENT, TO THE SECOND LONDON EDITION

THE rouid sale which the Ares edition of this book perioneed, the whole improvement having been sold in manths, and the right meconiums which have been manths, and the right meconiums which have been manths, and the right meconiums which have been intensities a separate which a the Clergy, induces the E for is offer a separate statistic trusts, in some measures, proved. The public leaves will, on examination, be been proved which are statistic to send words have been to have which are statistic to send and different in the sale bacond part two charters are introduced, on the provision due to the Blessed words, and to our Guardie angel and Patron-saint.

Is the sacond wart two choses are introduced, my the Bevomen due to the Blessed angel and Patron-saint. Dejections have been made if this work, because it does not contain some grammatical exercises; and also that the spelling-lessons are not sufficiently works. To the first, the Editor begs to abserve, that he now found such exercises to be of any service to children as the one often they use this book ; and when they orrive at the momer period to study grammar, it is better for them to have a separate work on the subject, many of which are to be had. To the first may be observed, that most of the reading leasure in the first part being divided into syllables by hyphene, day may be

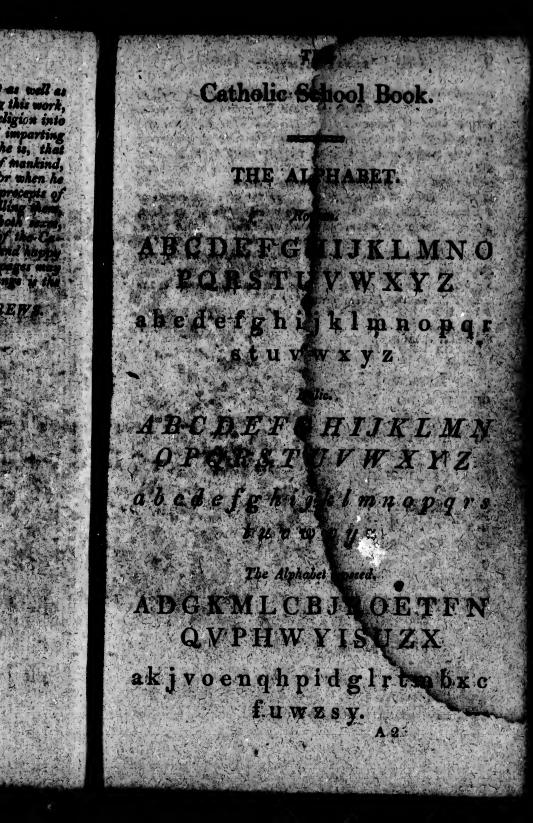
considered as adapted to the herphose of melling as well as of reading. The Editor's and men, in compiling this work, was to implant the seeds of Virtus and True Religion into the minds of the rising generation, at the time of imparting to them the knowledge of leaves, convinced as he is, that mothing is so necessary to convince the happiness of mankind, as to train up a child in the any he should go, for when he to them the knowledge of a mothing is so necessary so a as to train up a child in the so old he will not depart fro a Christian isfs, and the me are but firmly rooted in the Day will not foil to become tholes: Churchs worthy news sitisces of heaven hereifter be found useful in attaining be found useful in attaining sincere desire and fervent pro

# Lendon, tember 0, 1014.

it. If the drone procepts of increases of fulfilling frame inde of French of both access theory gramming of the Case of society berg, and hoppy That the following pages may are desemble blockings is the the dettern

EXTREMENT,

# W. E ANDREW



# a e i o u y

CATEOLI

SCHOOL BOOK.

hodfghjklmnpqrstvwzz

-	Double	ond!	roble Letters
4		e M	ARAM STAT

うちい	T. S.	The Carl	Mar P				<b>JD</b> 1.				25
	ba	C	e .	diaf	0	ku 🛛	ab i	ib c	) <b>C</b> 1	m	el
							im a				
A.C.	fo	d	e l	ko t	ji .	Ca	If	om t	ub 🕅	10 .	ec
The second	du	k	0	be g	20	fi	od o	efi	b II	EC.	20
1	çu	d	8 1	bo i	f <b>u</b>	ki	hf a	am (	of a	em	ic
C. 12	ALL AL		276 27	HEAL	e at cher a state	Search 1	Contraction of the	14 40		and and all	12.25

in the	ALT I MAY	LESS	DN L	" Milada		t. Carting	D380	J. State	
1 and					A MAR	and the set	10 18 also	5 5 2 2 2	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
33	ma	L deres I	10 T	1 8	C IN	en a	54 5. 37 C 31		2 08
いの	A Market a 20th	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	is relie in	1.1.	1.23	and Real and	EN. THE	S.C.M.	and a state where
Ale	18 9	U.S.	5 14. A. B			Charles C	and the second		
「ちちち	INF . 1	nisiki	A white	9	AR	100	P	r h	n ar
162									
	to	1-27 22	nerr	10 1	0	DX N		stille	r' in
		THE PROPERTY	- they is the D.	A LAND DE	14 State	an in the	Contraction of the	11 12 et	An antickers
2.2	18	I U	no r	lu 8	0. 10	ec It	Carles B	5 2	n ot
33	3 1	1 2 2 2 2 2 2 3 2 5 4	A Contraction of the		No. of the second second	But was and N	· Standar M.	- nd	the second second second

うちまち			· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	BON	V.	17-1		and a	L.	1880	N	/1.			. R'a.
- 2M-3	bla		ple	t	0,	clu		bra	p	le	tro		ru	and the second	17 -192
W,	th.	35 144	ble	The C	12	PIU	医诸	tri	D	e	CT	15.2	oru.	2	1 1 1
- 1	cle	and the state of the state	fla		li	bl		cre	tr	8	рп	the second	oro.		a the T
1	pla		fle			P		pra	T	6	Dr	100	CIO		a wat
5. 5. 5			The state	the proces		<b>D</b> u	and the	ser al - Pri	P	and a set of	Ka A. R			1. A.	A AN
" " year	State of the state		fr	8	ţ,		fri	f	ro	fi	9	and		1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	1

phra phru phri paro phre

LESSON VII.

All om and are be ye do from up the you the my not thy nor two off too.

# TABLE II.

THE CATHOLIC CEROOL BOOK

	1 - 1 - M - M	A STATE OF		1	THE WAR GIVEN	1	The second second		1 1 1	1 10 2 20 10
	. 12 1.01	111 P	ESSO	a war an		·	A. L.B.	SON .	7	1 1
		120 20 10			7. 4 1. 2. 4 je	S. MEL	in the second second			1 1 4 2 1 2
	S ATT	2					De min		La la Pr	
		CH	ke b		8 8 8 ° 8 9 . 🖤	R M LOL Y				1:4314
ŝ	Com	the No.	rk n	në ro	dert.	Eboo	r mg	00 10		heed
	COL	, UA		TOT C	LICE .	E MAN	ALLA ALLA		<b>MA</b>	Jain
**	1 S.	MU. 0.1	1 Section 19	The state	17 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	1 1211	1.41.4	1 St Lad		22.60
	are	Tal	1 d	ark .	ayauka.	3817(0]6	(o` o	) '< : 11).		11111
		1								
5	- tall.	sm	ant a		more	E hlor	a noi	il he	anal	and a
	Lau		IALL A	1. 1. C.	LEIGHC	STATES OF	a ua		7 DC X	
E.	1 5 4 300	ist day it								
	can	. 108	10 " Jak 10	OL ST	WINK	30000000	TAC	ce ro	ne r	AD.
-	A COL	All states	1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1	1.00 - 11° "	1	10 T	ALL STATES			
-	and and the	1. 1	S. Sal S.	24 1 63	and the second second	Shan'		1 88	-	
1.2	- THERE	14-2 L 60	D b		BELLY ALLS	PHCH.	Las LIN		nd r	21. C
2	my allows .	100 100 100	A Manager and	- The Share S	- 2016	and the state	the same all		The set	4 . 7 m *
4	ten	Min ha	pxl	151 5		Cap	3. 1. 100	ck a	ack li	IOOK
		There	State Party	all control and	11. 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 . 1 .	ALC: NO. OF STR.	APAT A	1 41 2	1.00.00.00	17 7 -47

II. m

**эр** "

10

m

V. 02

Ţ

n

T

n

I.

CLIF

pru :

CTO . tru

le you

eb

ad

ic

08

un

81

in

ot .

ec ic, ed

	14		J	AP.	8.8	ON	No. St.	1	1	Ve	m	28	0)	• ]	BA	rde		B	201	1.5	1	8-	2	2
Z.	1.0	Te f	243	20312	2.1.1	feller 1	6 40%	1 14 11	2 Pto I	RC K	C . 15 .	7 mm	100 1	4. 2.7	4. 2	a sale de	A 1000	284.6	at an inter	22	43.	1 2 8	100 5	A and
1	1 1 4		at	Ner K	-	1 mar		the states									ņ	)g	a state		- N 10	18	1.10	1.16
2	11.1	Д	Jai	ei	10.00	C	ol		1. 6	ba	t,	" A	C	rai	Be	Jane,	CI	10	N	4	10	VE		
1 mm	14	C	oc	k	the state	h	en	F	a in	ha	wl	5.54	k	ite	and and	17.5	la	rk	Contractor	12	DW	1	144	A. 2.
17 .	1.1	91	nir	10		3757	nt	10 3.	a 15 m	bu	an with	17 Ja 25 -	A	4	A Second	1	-	og	2 . TT T	- 95	14 312	ok		A. cart
4	-1. 	1.25	1,000	1.25	1 A A	(FL 2-PL		A 3.	1	to days			2.	and way	4, 1. F.	ASA TA	7.	.0	17.4.	L			2.3	20

#### Terms used at play, &c. LESSON II.

7.7	13	-	2		13	2	E YAL	1.8.	Hour J		25	1. A. A.	de		e Ere	N. 2.	1.8.2	小湯	部の	a la	14-	10 2	vi.	1.0 4	5	3.2
1	P 1		2	1	28 2	1	19.5	(小孩)	12	I K 1	D	-	1.		9.1	d	1	15	d	10	0	- A	C	ha	C	C 8
*	5	7	1.4.8	120- W	1.34:	5.3	A. 17	事数		3.	1.5	事に	5 .		i ha	SM		1.8-20		. 4.	-25-	1 14	193		B.C.	1.4.
13	¥.,	1	1	2.40	3.6	2.0	00	100		IT	nŤ	and and	10.10		10	17	342	H H		it		F. it.		nin	2	24 61
Ϋ.	著し	-	÷,	4.4		3 6	ça	0.41	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1			1 m 12	10			1.3	5 723	21 .	-	T.	1	المرقاط الم	P	<b>D1</b>	3	2 the
i.	63÷ 1			Sale -	3.	-4		-	2 Leve	-	7 11	2.5 9.	R.			4 99	故 致	1.20	1.	201	and a	4	1.00			6.5
1	10-24	ц		2,	See.	10	14		12			176 -	A ANT &	See	11	11	3.	4	1	DS	- 12 ·	"while	A.	m	-gr	14 -1/2
- +1	10.10	1		184	1 6.00	-	- 44 -	Ine G nor	Ang and	2	小日子	in the	140		A	14	1.3	Carg	W.S.	here	2 5	Jurty	1	-1. ert	175 6 mg	1400 ·

#### Eatables, &c. ESSON III.

ang.	2. 4		1	2 Erape		4. N 1. 4		***	20 70	Late	1.1.1.1	3.22	ALC:	a chine	1 67		and a		1	144	1	1.3.44	2.8
Sec.	1	910	6.2	in the second	0.0	or	1. 1. 1.	11	m	Wat.	2x	127	1.4	Desty	Ew.	10.0	101	20	The second	ch	60	CC.	10
-	-		10. 34	R. S. M	10.0		K Line	4.4	10.00	. in	1	6	1.8	and the		100		au	1	~	C.C	S. C.	0.1
	1	-	1	1 4	(Ander Plan	Sec. 4.	1-15 .	1	mar.		£ 35.	F. C.	1 3	N. L		1.	. 9.1	「	「「		1 3.	1 6 8	1.1
	5		15611	5		112	1	31		317	2. 500	C3	1.4	1.21	4 11	pi	3		1 4 ha	tai	16	1	d'
1.3	1.00	" arm		1. M.F.	1.97	2	1.	A stort		1.	深刻;	2. 12	26 2	32.1.7	12				14.9.1	and a	3.0	T and	14
- 54	1	00	6		101	ñ h			100	Pine !	A. S.	TO	oi.		H. S.	fis	h	1 and	ite :	fle	o H	1.1	the d
2.3	3		- X-+	metry.	Carlos and		1.1.4.4	pe					1.1.		N.	40		1.3	15 1	HC	21	4 -	1
											100	148	This .		3-		1.1	1.4	14 mm	· · · · ·	The Second	1.2.24	6.7
3.2	方の	ea	11.	Start's	pe	38	13.1	111	IR	A street	242. 19	CT	ea		1 Males	CU	EC	18,	120	W	36	v	14
1.3	*	Sint	* 1 54	1	14	a good	2.)	1.2	8:2.1	1 A	E 281-	114 -	ale .	1123	1	1 100	1. 24	- 16 B	Spel?	1. 9	S	1	24

#### LESSON IV. Apparet.

2	1-1-10		3. 2.19	A Yau	1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.	and the state	A	FL 7579.5	2 Gula	and when the fe	Ser. 1 2 - 1 3 10	100 10 4 10	2× 3. in 1. 1. 13
11	1 1.57	Ca	1 .200	ALLIS :-	hat	6 5 11 2	oif	the is the	hoo	1. Mar		3 . H. M. A. C. L.	loak
5.F	1.1.1.2		B 1 2 2 4	8 1 4 4	11111	Stree S 16		What B	STOLET	" State in the	coat	it we into p	Ina E
	17.4	N. 1. 11	1	Are de la seconda	1	. The 1. The	~.~	A State		3. 7. 38.	A case.	13 31 " to	SCHERE.
	SY.	Parts.	1 1	Star and ?	11 1 W.	1.1.1.1.1.1	1. 1930	Stan I		A Pristary	a series and	w a wage the	1 1 1 1 1 1 1
λ.,	12	tra	ck	1. 1. 1. 1.	zow	10 . 1	an	the est in	TIM	ies	0.000	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	ouff
4.	All a		UR.		EA IL	<b></b>	and the second	14 A	RIO.	COR. SPACE	laco	Marrie And F	JUL
n.	1 20 1	<ul> <li>15</li></ul>	24 . 20 - 1 - 1	S. Sand Street			1	and the second	2 8 2				
+ 3	Red .	hoo	Star and	A Stird	anot	1.4:5 m	carl	atter a st	stay	in Steven de	ahaa	Ser War	logs
	1.1	1104		Charlist .		1 1 1 1 1 1	Sec. 1.8	the states	<b>BLO V</b>	the Hide			(0)23
25	3.6.							2			and sort of the		C C
2.3	1.15	aba	rt.	. Gaute	hift	1	1		- Ann	Charles and	الترفيد المت	1	IR .
1	·		1.1	a spit at a contra		12 5 16	80230	- S 16-3	.19998	and the state of	10111121	10. 10. 11.	
14	1. 2.5		A Start of	and in the	And I wanted	1.1, 192		10 12		A State Stat		and the local state	Ballin . ""

· · · · · · ·	小人的 + 18	e Europe have	the strates	AND SIGH	5,0,07
LESS	ON V.	Things	balongi	ng to a	House.
Cup	door	chest	stool	quilt	thatch
plock		S	couch	A di manin' per la	2 5 5 - 1 COL 7 - "W
A REAL PROPERTY AND A REAL PROPERTY A REAL PRO	por	chair		slate	mug
bench	brush	bed	tiles	plate	key
broom	DOL	stone	spoon	lock	spit
Pap	lime	fork	latch	jack	stairs
1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		U Plan			
brick	knife.	bolt	grate	glass	sheet
dish	bar	trunk.	shelf.	TUS	roof.
ing the linguist to at the	LESSON-	VI. 'I	ante of	the Bog	hand
		145 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		S . A BERNING	The second secon
Head	hair	face	eyes	nose	mouth
sculi	brain	hips .	ongue	teeth	chin
checks	throat	arma	Bands	breast	ears
back	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	ribs	inees #	Contraction The	feet
P	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			-4	and a filler a police
toes	nails	shins	<b>bumb</b>	fist	wrist.
Santha man	TRAC	ON VII.	The	World.	Stand Street Street
S 3.44	a line to be a			· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	and a final of the state of the
Sun.	east .	cape	clay	brook	frost
moon	west	rock	dirt	pool	snow.
stars	north	land	bank	pond	mist.
air			land	rain	dew !
set it a sail.		isles	chalk	bail	and a state of the state of the state
wind	earth	ISICO	<b>CHATP</b>	ACTIN	169
	TTT	-			D Start Start
	ON VII		s, Plan		
Ash	bay	baech	birch	box	elm.
fir	lime	oak	pine	vine ·	yew
broom	hemp	flag	fern	grass	herbs :
1		A THE STAN	1. 1	The second s	
hops	reeds	roop	rue	sage	shrub»
oats	rye	wheat	crabs-	figs	nuts
pears	plumb	s grapes	leaf	roots .	trees
a + Brether	10 - WS-1	1 3 7 6 101	Anti- antiparty	The state of the state	
Thereit	ESSON P	X. Nu	nber. H	eight &	C.C.
One	five		drachn		drop
1 2 3 2 1 4 , 4 Mar 1 1 2 1 1	Super - M	-1	in all water and have the	1 - FS 35 - M - M - M - M - M - M - M - M - M -	
two	SIX - Int	ten is	ounce	S. S. Lange The State	dram
three	seven	once	pound	yard	pint
four	eight ,	twice			quart
The for he will	the second sec	to the substitute	all the wet	The Arist	

4 P P

1. 2

¢

CA

Iouse.	and the second s	SEON X.	c fellool I	Tames.
mug key spit stairg	queen' e	uke peers arl knigh ord page TAB	t child i son l	aunt Mark neice Lake bride John
sheet. coof.	kno	us of one Sylled w both the Sout	le, by which a ad and Use of	have a property of the second state of the sec
houth hin	Al ale ar are at ate	dot dote Fam fame fan fane	mol mole	and all the state of the second as Max.
ers Set rist.	Bab babe bal bale ban bane		nor more	sin sine
rost	bar bare bas base bid bide	fin fine for fore Gal gale	The set a came - and	sol sole sur sure Tul tale
now. list. ew	bil bile bit bite Can cane	gam game gap gape	hot note Od ode	tam tame tap tape
9 frc.	can came	gor gore Hal hale	er ore an pane pat pate	tid tide til tile
m w tbg	cap cape col cole cop cope	hat hate her here hid hide	pi pile pin pine pol pole	tim time tin tine ton tone
rub» ts es:	cor core Dal dale dam dame	hop hope Kin kine kit kite	por pore Rat rate rid ride	top tope tub tube tun tune
ep.		Lad lade Mad made man mane	rip ripe rit rite	
am nt	din dine dol dole	mar mare mat mate mil mile	rod rode	vot, vote

# TABLE V.

CATHONIC STROOL BOOK.

21

G

m

W

W

th

fo

Th

b

Alab ab ab

ab ac

a/

A

ac

20

a'

a

a

a

ai

2

a

2

#### Lessons of one Syllable.

10

Who made you, and gave you life? God who made the world and all things in it.

And was there a time when there was not a God? No; there was no time when God was not.

Who is God? He, my child, who made the world; made you, and gave you life, and your soul.

He, the same who made the sun, the moon, the stars, the birds that fly in the air, the fish that swim in the sea, the beasts that walk and feed in the fields'; in a word, all the things which you see, and which give you joy.

Did God make the World all at once? No. He made it in the space of six days. Could he not have made it at once? Yes, if such had been his will.

What ought you to do at the sight, and the of the things which God hath made F I might to raise up my mind and heart to Him, and to praise Him.

Why do we name Him by that word or name of God? What doth that name mean? This is He, my shild, the Great One, the Good Oge, and the Wise One-God, of whom all things, as it wore, cry out with one voice to us; know ye Men, that the Lord he is God, it is He that her made us.

Reise up then your mind, your heart, and your price to him, and say—O God, 'tis Thou art great, and good, and wise; Thou art the one God and Lord of all things.

## THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL

DK.

fe? God

was not a.

then God

made the:

and yons:

the moon,.

, the fish

walk and

he things

ce? No. Could if such

and me I mght b, and to

word or e mean? he Good whom all ce to us; od. it is

art, and is Thou art the

OY.

n it.

All inch and all things that have been made, and that now are, were made by Gods but God was not made.

121

For there was a time when there was no man, nor beast, nor bird, nor fish; but there was not a time when there was no God, or when God was not.

He is the Lord and Ged of all men and things that have been, and that are, and that will be All are made by him, and all live and move by him. God is, was, and will be for ever.

#### TABLE VI.

Words of two Syllables, accented on the first. The single accent (') denotes the right emphasis of the syllable; and the double accent (") shews that the following constraint is to w pronounced double: Thus, ba"-nish is pronounced bas with

Don-Impie	A. C. たんとんらう (第一部字を)		
Ab' ba	an chor	Bai liff	brand ish
ab bot	an gel	ba' lance	bra zen
tb bess	an glé	baf fle	brit tle
ab bey	an guish	bul lot	brok er
ab. ject	an nals	bane ful	bru mal
ac cent	an them	bank er	brush wood
all cid	an tick	bank rupt	
M. Mart . M. S. A.	as the states where a state show the	Wer I an an in that is it is a side	TTI was the state state
a cre	an vil	ba" <b>n</b> ish	buck ram
ac tive	ar bour	barbled	bud get
ac tor	arch er	bar ren	bulb oùs
a" dage	arc tic	ba sis 🐛	bul wark
ad der	ar dent	bea con	bun gler
ad verse	art ful	bi as	bur then
a gent	art ist	bil low	bur den
ail ing	as pect	ble" mish	bur gess
am ble	at las	bor row	bur nish
am bush	au dit	boun ty	ALL AND THE ALL AND ALL
am ple	A. A. 1.4	12 18 Mar Fred Martin With Suff	but ler
atti pic	a zure	brack et	but tress

Dab" ble Ca ble cheer less con cave dain ty che" rish ca dence con cord ca" lid chief tain con course da" mage da# mask cal lous chi# sel con flict cal low con flux dan ger cho rus. cam phire chris ten con gress dar nel das tard can cel churl ish con quest chy" mist dea con can cer con serve can did debt or ci pher con sort cir cle can dour de cent con strue de ist can vass cir cuit con tact de" luge cap tive cis tern con trive car bine ci<sup>4</sup> tron des pot con vent ci# vil des ert car cass con vex car go claim ant dic tate cor net cla"mour cor nice di et 1 car nage cart ridge clas sic di git cor sair carv ing cos tive dis cord clea ver cas tle cle" ment co" vert dis mal can dle co" vet cli mate dis tich dis triet ca" vern cli ent cou# rage clus ter dole ful cause' way count ess do" lour caus tic cof fer coun try dol phin ce rate co gent coun ty ceil ing cre" dit do nor coin age col league chair man dor mant crim son col lege cha' lice cri sis do tage chal lenge co# lumn cri<sup>11</sup> tic do' zen com bat dra" ma chan cel crys tal co" met chan nel cul ture dra per cha os drea ry com ment cu rate cha" pel driz zle com merce cur rent chap let cus tom drop sy com pact dro ver char ter com pass cut ler

THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL BOOK.

6.6

d

đ

I

e

e

e

e

e

e

e

e

6

e

el

el

el

e/

e

e

ei

es

e

12

18

Martin Harlink In	The state of the second	the second second second second	a strate for the set of
chat tels	eu rope	fod der	gan grene
cheer ful	ex ile	foi ble	guag ing
com plex	ex it	fo rage	gen tle
com rade	ex tant	fo" reign	ges ture
cy" nic	Fa" bric	for feit	ghast ly
cy press	fa ble	forg er	gher kin
drow sy	fac tor	for mal	gid dy
drug gist	faith fel	for tress.	glit ter
drug get	fa" mish	fos ter	glut ton
duc tile	fa mous	foun tain	gos pel
du el	fan cy	found er	go4 thic
duke dom	fa <sup>n</sup> thom	frac ture	go" vern
Ea' ger	fa vour	fra grant	gram mar
ea gle	flo" rid	frag ment	gran deur
ear less	fee ble	frail ty	grap ple
ear nest	fe" lon	fran tic	grate ful
earth en	fer tile	fren zy	gra tis
east ward	fer vour	fri4 gid	gra ver
e cho	fi bre	fro" lic	griev ance
e dict	fic kle	fron tier	gross ness
ef fort	fi" gure	fru gal	gro vel
e gress	fi nat	fruit less	ground less
em blem	fi nis	frus trate	guid ance
em pire	fi nite	fur bish	guil ty
en dive	fla grant	fur nace	Ha" bit
en gine	flat ter	fur now	hack ney
en trails	fla vour	fu tile	ham per
en vy	fled ged	fu ture	hand cuff
e" pic	fleet ness	Ga"mut	hand some
e qual	flex ure	gab ble	har row
e ra	flo# rist	gar gle	har vest
er ror	flu id	gar ment	hat chet
es-sence	flu ent	gar nish	ha ven
e" thic	flus" ter	gau dy	haugh ty
the ist and the the in	R	Through States of the States	A PARTIN AND AND THE

ab" ble sin ty " mage a" mask an ger ar nel as tard ea con ebt or e cent le ist le" luge les pot les ert lic tate li et . li git lis cord lis mal dis tich dis trict dole ful do" lour dol phin? do nor dor mant do tage lo' zen dra" ma dra per drea ry

XK.

drea ry driz zle drop sy dro ver

#### SCHOOL BOOK. THE CATHOLI

ha# voc	im pulse .	la tent	mar gin
hawk er	in come	Ja tice	mar shal
ha" zard	in dex	la" vish	mar tyr
hea dy	in gress	law yer	mar yel
heart felt	in let,	le gal	mas sey
hea then	in jure	le" gate	match less
hec tic	in mate	le gend	mat tress
hec tor	in quest	lei sure	mau gre
heed less	in road	Je" yel	max im
het nous	in sect	li bel	may or
hei" fer	in sight	i)cence	mea# dow
hel met	in stance	im ner	mea ger
hem lock	in stinct	mim' pid	"me" dal
her bal	irk some	lin guist	mem brane
her mit	is land	" quor	me" nace
he ro	is sue	i vid	men tal
hig ler	i tem	to cal	mer cer
hire ling	jan gle	lo" gic	me# rit
hiø ther	ja" lap	by al	mes sage
hoa ry	join ture	u cid	me ter
ho" mage	junc ture	lu cre	mid night
ho" nest	jun to Ken nel	lug gage	migh ty
ho" nour hor ror	Ken' nel	lus tre ly" ric	min" gle
hos tage	ker sey kid der	Mad cap	mi nor
hos tile	king dom	mag net	mir ror mis chief
ho# ver	kna vish	maim ed	mi tre
hum ble	kit chen	main eq ma" lice	mo" del
hu mid	knue kle	mam mon	mo" dern
hu mour	La bel	main mon ma" nage	mod dest
hys sop	la bant	man date	mo dish
I' dle	la bour	man gle	mo ment
ill ness	lan cet	man gie ma <sup>#</sup> nor	mo# narch
i" mage	Jan guid	man the	mon strous
im post	lan guish	mar ble	mon strous mo" ral
the second s	1011 6 mm	ALLON MAY	-110 - 1 04

3.

1

14

15

	of fal	and Bank	
mor tar	of fal	ped lar	pos tage pos ture
mort gage	off spring o men'	pee vish	po tent
mo tive mot ley	op tic	pee visit	prac tice
mot to	op tie o ral	pe#nance	prat tle
mourn ful	ord nance	pen sive	pre cept
mun dane	or dure	pe" ril	pre cinct
mur mur	or phan	pe# rish	pre late
mus cle	os trich	pes ter	pre" lude
myr tle	o val	pes tle	pres sure
Na ked	o vert	phan tom	pri mate
na tive	out rage	phœ nix	pri or
na ture	oys ter	phi al	pris tine
ha vy	Pack et	phy" sic	pri" vy
nce dy	pad dle	pil fer	prob"lem
ner vous	pa gan	pil grim	pro" cess
ne" ther	pa" lace	pil lage	proc" tor
neu ter	pal try	pilot	pro# duct
nig gard	pam per	pin nace	pro fit
ni tre	pam phlet	pi ous	prof fer
no ble	pa" nic	pi rate	pro"gress
noi some	pan cake	pla" eid	pro#ject
non age	pant nel	plain tiff	pro" ject pro" logue
non plus	par boil	plat form	pro noun
north ward		t plu mage	pro" phet
nos trum	par ley	plun der	pros pect
no" vel	par lour	phr ral	pros trate
no" vice	pas sive	poig nant	pro" verb
nou" rish	pas tor	po" lish	pro" vince
nui sance	pas ture	pom mel	prow ess
nur ture	pa" tent	pom pous	pru dent
Oat' meal	pa thes	pon der	pra dence
ob long	pa" tron	pon tiff	psal mist
o cean	paŭ per	port ly	psal ter
o dour	pea sant	por trait	pur blind
·····································			

ar gin ar shal ar tyr ar yel as sey atch less at tress au gre ax im ay or ea" dow ea ger e" dal em brane е" пасе en tal er cer e# rit es sage e ter id night igh ty in" gle i nor ir ror is chief i tre o" del o" dern of dest o dish o ment o" narch

50.

on strous o" ral

2

and the main and

10

· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	3 A MARINE	the stand of the set	
pur port	ro guish	se cret	sloth ful
pus tule	ro" sin	sei zure	slo <sup>q</sup> ven
pu trid	ros trum	self ish	slum ber
Rab' ble	roy al	se#nate	smo# ther
rab bit.	rų brie	sen tence.	smug gler
rai ment	rug ged	se quel	so journ
ral ly	rum ble	ser mon	sol lace
ram part	rum mage	ser vile	so lar
ran cour	ru mour	Je" ver	so" lemn
ran dom	rup ture	sew er	so" lid
ran sack	ru ral	lex ton	sol vent
ran som	rus tic	shal low	son net
ra" pid	Sa' ble	ham bles	so4 phist
ra" pine	sa bre	hame ful	sor did
rap ture	sa cred	hame less	
rash ness	sad dle	marp er	SOF FOW
ral vage	sal vage	shat ter	south ward
rea son	sam ple	shel ter	spar kle
re cent	san guine	spe# riff	spat ter
rec tor	sap phire	ship wreck	and a second sec
re flux	sar casm	shrewd ly	spin dle
re" fuge	saun ter	shri" vel	spike nard
re gal	scab bard	shud der	spi ral
re gent	scan dal	shuf fle	spite ful
re" lict	scep tic	sic kle	splen did
re" lish	scep tre	sig nal	splen dour
rem nant	sche" dule	sig net	sport ing
ren der	scho <sup>4</sup> lar	sil van	spon sor
rep'tile	sci ence	si# new	spot less
re" spite	sci on	six ty	spright ly
re" vel	scrib ble	skil ful	sprin kle
rhu barb	scrip ture	skil led	squad ron
ri" gid	scru ple	skir mish	squa <sup>n</sup> lid
riot		the second s	
A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A	sculp tor	slaugh ter	squal ly
ri val	sculp ture	slen der	squan der
Server The State States	Contraction of the second	ALL STAN	

6. 18 36.

175

References and

16

- 15°

17

squeam ish stu por tab by this tle sta ble thi<sup>4</sup> ther stur dy ta cit ' stag nant ta" lent sub stance thral dom stam mer sub tile tal ly tick et ta" lon stand ard til lage sub tle stand ish sub urbs tam per tim bret state ly suc cour tan kard ti" mid sta"tue sud den ta per tinc ture sta" ture suf frage tap ster tin kle sta" tute sui tor ar dy ti tle stea dy sul len lar get tit tle sul ly steer age lar nish toil some ste" ril sul tan far ry to ken ster ling sul try ton nage tart ness stern lyto" pic sum mit tas sel stew ard sum mer launt ing tor ment stick ler sum mons aw dry tor pid stig ma sun dry tem per tor rent sti pend sup ple em pest tor rid. sto# mach sur face tem ple tor toise store house sur feit tel nant tor ture ten der sto ry sure ty to tal ten don stow age sur name to ward strag gle sur plice te4-net tow er sur plus te "nor stran gle traf fic tra" gic stream er swad dle ten ter strict ness te" nure swar thy trai tor. strip ling swi" vel ter race tram ple struc ture- sym bol ter ror tran quil strug gle symp tom tes ter tran script stub born sy" nod tes ty tran sit stu dent syn tax trans port tex ture sy" ringe stub ble the sis tra/ vel stum ble sys temthick et. trall verse stu pid Ta' bor thirs ty trea cle

DE. oth ful of ven um ber no# ther nug gler journ 1 lace lar "lemn " lid lvent n net " phist r did r rel T TOW uth ward ar kle. at ter ee dy in dle ike nard i ral ite ful len did en dour ort ing on sor t less ight ly in kle ad ron a" lid al ly

an der

The Property of the State	a sheat she	and the second of the second	the second second second
	CALY SA	e school 1	
trea son	vall lue	vi ol	wal low
trea tise	va" nish	vir tue	war der
tre mour	van quish	yi" sage	war ble
tre" pid	va# pid	vis count	war den
tres pass	va pour	yis cous	ward robe
trial	var nish	vi" sit	war fare
tri" bute	va ry	vi sor	war rant
tri fle	vas sal	vi" zard	war ren
tri" ple	vault ed	vis ta	way ward
tri umphe	vel lum	vi tal	weal thy
troop er	ve nat	yi" vid	weath er
tro phy	ve# nom	ro cal	weigh ty
trow el	ven ture	yo lant	wel fare
tru ant	ver bal	vol ley	west ward
trus ty	ver dant	yo" lume	wharf age
tu mid	ver dict	wor tex	wher ry
tu mour	ver dure	wouch er	whole some
tu mult	ver nal	wy age	wick et
tur bid	vers ed	mil gar	wi dow
tur gid	ver text	um ber	wo ful
tur ret	ves per	um brage	WOL IN
tu tor	ves sel	um pire	wran gle
twi light	ves tige	jun cle	wrap per
twin kle	ves try	u nite	wres tle
twit ter	ves ture	up right	wrin kle
ty rant	vi and	up roar	Yawn ing
ty ro	vi brate	up shot	yes ter
tym bal	vi car	ur gentad	yeo wan
Va <sup>,</sup> cant	vice roy	u sage	young ster
va grant	VIC CHIL		youth ful
var Jance	will cil	wa get	Ze' brat 1 8
valler	VI BI	wall the	zea" lot
yai ley	vil lage	wall scot	zea" lous ze nith
A ADA TOTT	a strate of a sea him a state	and the second of the second for	the state of the s
	· 加大		
the way of the second of the	. I a is a l'here . Are	11	the state when the sub-

69 69

300

10 . C3. 00

8

8

5

		2 2 2	E. we a raise	and the second	2	2.	10 M		and a lot		-
.1	1 1/20	TH		21			11			11	l
-	50.1		66.5%	1. 1. 1. 1.	1115	- Property	1. 2. 2. 2. 2	M. nn ein	1. 1	Sec. 1	1
	">> = 13	Yat .	april h	din s	Alle a	1.0	Ser MI	Lister at	11.11	Ad at 22	
5. 8	3. 113	Kor Frank	15.10	1	PR:		TA MAL	VI	1 3 TA	N. L	
P.	0.0 337.1	1.3.10	the little is a little in the little is a	44.11	1.1		57.57	10 V.	20-	1. M. 19	
A.	200 the	2:15	281 85	5, ° . A	1 63	1			103 2	6 - 1 - As	
И	Pora	3:0	J.Z	200	Sa	Hal		acc	GAL	<b>6</b> 0	Į
inely.	1 Ken	A.S.R.	A. 80	1 9.1	W.C.	Are Care	~!~~ J.J.	213. 37.1	the second	C ST P	
-10-1	La martin	Part of		3/24	S. S.	1 4 M	1	-	14	Vr. In	ł

the last

A base	ad judge	as sould	bri gade
a bate	a dopt.	sent:	bu ream
a bet	a dorn	as sert	bur lesque
a bide	ad vert	as sign:	Ca det
a bound	a dult.	an size	ca bál
a bode	af firm.	es suage	ca jole:
a breast	af fix		ea lasti
a bridge	a ghaat	6 thwart	cal cine
ab rupt	a lert	tone	cam paigno
ab scond.	al ledge	at test	ca nal
ab solve	al lude	at tire	Ca. 100
ab sorb	al lure	st track	ca price
ab stain-	al ly an ner	and a set of the set of the set of the	ca reen
ab surd	an nounce	venge.	ca ress
a buse	an noy	vert	ca rouse
ac cede	an nul,	verse	car tel
ac cess	ap pal	a void	cas cade
ac cord	ap pease	A VOW	ca shire
ac cost	ap pland	aug ment	cha g.in
ac crue	ap plause	a wait	chas tise
ac cuse	ap ply	a ware	co hare
a chieve	ap point	a ward	com bine
a cute	ap prize	Be guile	som mand
ac quit	ap proach	be moan:	com mence
a dapt	ap prove	be nign	com mend
ad dict	er raign	be queath	com, mit
ad dress	ar range	be reave	bom pare
a dept	The state of the public state	be witch	com pel
ad duce	as cribe		com pile
ad here	as sail		com plain
ad journ	a spire	bom best	com plete

IT FED y ward al thy eath er eigh ty el fare est ward narf age ner ry hole some ick et . dow. o ful OE IY ran gle rap per: res tle

l low r der

r ble

ir den ind robe ir fare ir rant

rin kle awn' ing s ter o man oung ster outh ful e' bra a" lot a" lous nith THE CATHOLAS SCHOOL DOOK.

and Break and and a star			State Mart
	on sult de		scend
com port co	on, sume de	fect de	scribe.
com pose co	on tain de	fence - de	scry
com prise oc	on temn Pde	fend de	sert
com pute e	on tempt de	fer de	sign
con ceal co	on tende de	e fine de	sist
con cede co	on tent de	form de	opair
on ceit	on trive de	fraud de	spoil
con ceive	on troul: de	fray	spond
con ceive en	on vone de	fy	spite
con clude, co	n verge le	grade de	tach
con cur	DA VOY	gree de	tail
con demn ec			tain
con dense, co			ter
con dole			
con duce co			test
con fer	or tes.	mand de	
coa fess. D			
con fide d	e base	mise- de	void?
	e bate de	e mur de	volve
con form d	e cante de	mure de	vote
con found de	e cay de	note de	vout
	e cease i de	nounce di	fuse
		part: di	
	e cide de	pend di	gress-
con geal. d			
con join de	e clime de	plore dis	arm
the second secon	e coy de	plume di	band
con nive d		pose_ di	
The second second second second second		prave dis	
	e duce de		
con sole de	e duct de	prive di	claim
	e face de	pute dis	close
	e fame de		
con strain, de			
		and the second se	Letter and a

15 N 40.

with the set	a start and all the	and the second	1 Ren Brings	· · ·	
		e catholic		D. D. D. L.	1 2 M
scend	dis cues	in inst	e tase	ex tort	· · · · · · · · ·
scribe	dis dain	1	e rect	ex trem	in the is
SCTY	dis esse	e lect	C SCRDE	ex truck	A
sett		e lope	e vade	ex ult	A LA M
sign	dis guise	e lude	c vent	ex ude:	A G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G G
SISt	dis junct	em balm	e vince	Fa ti'gu	
spair	dis may dis mount	em bark	ex act	fi nance	T 1 1 1 1
spoil	dis own	em brace	ez alt	fo ment	and a second
spondi	lis patch	em broil	or cel	for bear	* 110 m
spite	lis pel	e merge	CE CESS	fore bod	
tach	lis pense!	e mit	cz cite	fore go	1 Bur , " a
tail	lis play	e nact	ca clude	for lorn	
tain	lis pose	en chant	ex empt	for sweet	3. 1000 14 1
ter	lis robe	en close	ex ert	ful fil	A man
tect	lis sect	en croach	er hale	Ga zette	And the first
test	lis sent	en dear	ex haust	gen teel	AL PUNC
tract	is solve	en dorse	ex hort	gre nad	the day to a l
vise	is suade	en dow	ex ist	Ha rang	
void?	lis tend	en dure	ex pand	har peor	
volve-	is tinct	en force	ex panse	hu man	
vote	lis til	en gage	ex pel	huz za	
vout	is tort	en gross	ex pend	Il lude	States of the
fuse-	lis use	en hance	ex pense	im bibe	All the second second
gest	li vert	en large	ex pert	im brue	strate to the state
gress-	li vest	e nough	ex pire	im men	1 3 4 Share 14 8
late	li vine	en rage	ex plain	im mers	6
arm	li vorce	en rich	ex plode	im mure	
band	li vulge	en rol	ex ploit	im paiz	and the second second
burse	ra goon	en sue	ex plore	im part	Cast Lat No
card.	is pute	en sure	on port	im peac	BEAL ST
cerny `	C clat	en tail	ex punge	im pede	A State of the second
claim	clipso	en tice		in pel	No. A Star
close	f face	en tire	ox tent	im pend	a state of the
course -	of fect	en treat	ex tinct	im plant	
creet.	fflux	e quipt	ex tol	in plore	
A Start				States Street	
		and A Star of			
the second of the second se	and the second second	me starting - the first in this is a string of the	the state of the state of the state of the state of the	and the state of the second	in barberry also

h

-----

-

ŝê

Main tain per vert pro trude im phy pro vide mal treat pe ruse im pose ma nure po lite pro voke im press im print ma rine por tend pur loin im pure ma ture por tent pur suit post pone pur vev im pute mar que Quad rant pre cede mis deed in case qua drile in cense mis trust pre cise mo lest quar to in cite pre clude pre dict que rist in clude mo rose quib ble in cur my self pre fer in dent O bey pre fix quin sy qui ver ob lique in dict bre mise pre pense in ert ob scene quo rum in fect ob scure pro sage: guo ta-Re bound in fer ob struct pre scribe in fest ob trude bre side re build in firm ob tuse re buke bre sume re cal in form oc cult ore tence in fringe pre tend OC CHE re cant re cede in fuse o mit pre text in spect op pose ore vail re ceipt op press or dain in spire pre ventre cess : in stil pro cure re cite in tense pro-fane" out do re claim pro file re cline in tent Pa rade pa role in ter pro fem re cluse: tr tab pro found re coil. in trigue 13 par terre pro lix in trude re count pro long re course a veigh ter form pro mote in vert re cruit ... er mitin volve. pro mulge re cur pro nounce er plex re deem per sust re dound m ure pro pose In Part ier spire pro poula pro rogat re dress ier susde o fano re duce per tain pro tect re fer per våde re fine. on gaille pro test uly re fit pro tract: Per verseOXI

oro trude oro vide oro voke our loin our suit our vev Quad rant jua drile uar to ue rist uib ble uin sy jui ver uo rum! uo ta Re bounds e build e buke e cal e cant? e cede e ceipt e cess : e cite e claim cline e cluso: coil. e count course cruit ... cur. deem dound dress duce fer

fine fit THE CATHOLIC MEROOL

	3 2 3 4 9 6 2 4	all of collection of the	et par sure de l'a	for othe state	22.00
re flect	Te s	ide, ALT	a lect	dran scend	
re form	The s		se rene	tran scribe	1 . 4 1
re frain	re s		BOLVER	trana far	
re fresh .	re s		set tes	trans fix	110
re fund		ound	shal loon	trans form	1 1
re fute	Se and a	ource	sha green	trans fuse	
re gain		pect 2	to ho	trans gree	1.12
re gale		pite data	do core	trans late	Storyla
re gard ,		train	spi net	trans mis	425
re gret	re s	ult	sub due	trans mute	
e hearse		ume	aub join	trans pier	CO
re ject		ail .	Nub lime	tran spire	Nº 47.
re lapse	re t		sub mit .	trane plan	enn
e late	ret		mb orn	trans port	
e lax	re t		anh acribe	trans pose	4-4
e leuse	1.9.t	1 22.01. Man	stb.side	trans vers	
e lent		ract	- fub sist	tre pan	AND A .
re lief		reat	mb vert	trusitee	all's
re mark	re t	rench	mic ceed	Ver bose	The Yes
e mind		rieve	suc cess	vouch safe	
e miss		eal - yat	nuc cinct	un couth	12.05
e mit		enge	suf fice	un fold	Ren St.
e morse	rev	ere	aug gest	u nite	a fai
e mote	Tev	erse	perb	un moor	1. 16
e new	rev	ert 24	u pine	un nerve	5.7.9
e nown	Se Fre v	iew	pup plant	un king	41
re pair	,re v		sup ply	un knit	
re past	Ie Y	ise	sup ply sup port	un known	En 12.
re peal	re v	ive	sup pose	un lace	
e peat		oke	sup press	un lade	2
re pel	ze v	rolt	su preme	un laid	75333
re pent		olve	sur charge	un latch	122
re pine	tot.	ust	sur mise	un learn	
re plete	1 01	nance	sur mount	un less	77 C 1
re pose		und	sur pase	un like	「「」
re press		line	sur round	un link	and the
re prieve	sa l		sur vey	un load	1.27
re proacl	1 .88 V	oyt	sur vive	un lock	2.4.
re prove	SCTI	toire	sus pect	un lose	A CAR
e pulse		éde	sus pend	un make	1.4.4.4
e pute	Je (	lude	sus pense	un mesk	1 4 100
re quest	se c	rete	sus pire	un made	
re quite		ure,	sub merge	un seen	2
re sent	se c	late	Tra dúce	up hold	
re serve	50	luce	tran sact	u surp	
A DE TRANS	A STATE	man man and have a	Clark The Bart	and the second second	13.20

# TABLE VIII.

Easy Lessons of the and three Syllables.

BOHORS SELOCEAN SOL

LESON I.

HEAR now, my child, what great works God did when he made the world. Though He could have made the world all st once if such had been his will, yet He did not make it all at once. He made all things and man in the space of six days. Thus He shew-ed that He made it not by force, but by his own free will and choice.

On the first day, God made the hea-ven and the earth, or that which was to be the world. The earth had not then the form it now hath. There was not the sun, nor the moon, nor the stars. It was a mass or heap, with no form or shape. And it was void, for there was no beasts, nor trees, nor birds, nor a-ny thing in it.

Nor was there any thing out of which God made the World. And, He is of such might, He is so great and wise, that He did not need a-ny help. There was no light, it was quite dark. God then said, Be light made, and light was made.

Not, my child, that God spoke such words, as we may speak them, for God is not as we are. He hath not a body, as we have, so as He can be seen by us. No man hath seen God at a-ny time, nor can see Him. He is a pure spirit, the same as your own soul, a spirit which can-not be seen.

Yet God knows and sees all things, and can do all things. And He doth what he plea-ses

by His will: His will was, and is as His word: hence as soon as He would have a thing be made, or done, so soon was it made, and done. Thus it was His will there should be light, and there was light; and a-like of all other things that were made. And God saw the light that it was good, and He call-ed the light Day, and the dark-ness Night.

Now then, my child, and at all times when you look at, or think on the works of God, raise up your mind and heart to the great and good God : pray to Him, and say, O God ! Thou art great and good, and wise in all thy works. Bless the Lord all the works of the Lord. Thou art my God, by Thee I have been made, and by Thee I now live.

I pray Thee, O God, dart forth a ray of the light of thy grace on my mind and heart, that I may know Thee : then will I a-dore Thee, I will praise Thee, I will love Thee, and I will serve Thee by Day and by Night.

### LESSON II.

#### God makes the World and Man.

On the se-cond day, God made that part of the Hea-ven, which we call the Sky and the Air. On the third day, He set-tled the wa-ter in one place, and it was called the Sea, and the dry land he called the Earth: then He made the Herbs, Trees, and Plants, of all sorts spring out of the earth.

On the fourth day, God said be there light to shine, and to give light by Day and by Night. And, God made two great lights, the

works God Though He nce if such make it all man in the ed that He n free will

yllables.

the world. t now hath. moon, nor p, with no , for there , nor a-ny

which God uch might, id not need t was quite made, and

uch words, not as we have, so as hath seen . He is a soul, a spis, and can he plea-ses Sun to rule or give light by Day, and the Moon and Stars to rule or give light by Night. On the fifth day, God made the Fish-es of the Sea, and the Birds of the Air. On the sixth day, He brought forth from the Earth the Beasts, and all that creep on the Earth in its kind.

When God had made all these things, He then made Man, and He gave him rule o-ver the Fish-es of the Sea, the Fowls of the Air, the Beasts, and o-ver the whole Earth.

Though Man was the last of the works which God made, yet he is the first in rank, and the most perfect of all the things in this World. Now, God formed the bo-dy of Man out of the slime of the Earth: then He breathed in-to it the breath of life.

By this breath of life is meant not on-ly that by which man breathes, and lives, and moves as the Beasts and Birds do; but by it al-so is meant, that which Beasts have not, that is, a spirit, the soul.

This is quite distinct from the body, and by this, Man knows God who made him : he can think on Him, and love Him ; he can also think on, judge, and talk of things : and by it, he hath a will to do, or not to do this or that thing, as he may choose or like best.

God did not take, nor form this part of Man, or his soul, from the Earth as he did the bo-dy, but it came from God him-self, and God himoff in-fus-ed it in-to him. It is in this, that Man is the most per-fect of all the works of God, be-cause by that, Man is like to God.

27

OE.

d the Moon

light

Fish-es of r. On the

the Earth

he Earth in

things, He

n rule o-ver

of the Air,

the works

rst in rank,

ings in this

-dy of Man

He breath-

ot on-ly that

and moves

by it al-so is

t, that is, a

bo-dy, and

de him : he

; he can algs: and by

do this or

part of Man.

d the bo-dy,

d God him-

in this, that

the works of

e to God.

te best.

rth.

And. God made Man thus like to him-self, that Man might in this life know Him (his God and his Lord, his Be-gin-ning and End,) and love Him, and serve Him; and by so doing, see Him, and live with Him, and enjoy Him, af-ter this life in Heaven.

#### MORAL.

Thus you see, my Child, God hath made us much a-bove the Beasts. He hath taught us more than the Beasts of the Earth, and made us wi-ser than the Birds of the Air; Now, my Child, He who hath been the cause of these and such great things for the use of Man, must have a great love for him.

Hence, we cannot too much love Him for all the love he shows to us. Use then the things of the World as the kind gifts of the good God. When you use them, or they give you joy, raise up your mind and heart to praise and thank Him.

Say at least in your mind, and with your heart, How great art Thou, O God! how wise, and how good in all thy works. Bless the Lord all the works of the Lord; Sun, Moon, and Stars, Beasts of the field, Birds of the air, Fish-es of the Sea, bless the Lord. Ye Sonsof Men bless the Lord, and thou, my soul, for whom the Lord hath done such great things, bless the Lord.

## LESSON III.

God makes Eve. The Sin of Adam and Eve. Genesis ii. 3.

God gave the first Man whom he made, the name of A.dam, for that he had been made of the slime of the Earth. God pla-ced him in

the gar-den of pa-ra-dise to work, and to keep it. God then brought to A-dam the Beasts of the Earth, and the Fowls of the Air, or caused them to come to him, that he might see them; and by what name he call-ed them, the same is the name of each of them.

God cast A-dam into a deep sleep, and whilst, he was a-sleep God took a rib from his side, and he made it in-to a Wo-man. He then brought her to A-dam, and when A-dam saw her, he said, this is now bone of my bone, and flesh of my flesh, she shall be call-ed Wo-man, for that she is ta-ken out of Man. And she was al-so call-ed Eve, that is, the mo-ther of all men and wo-men that were thence to be born, and to live.

There was in the midst of the gar-den a tree. God bid A-dam and Eve not to eat, nor to touch the fruit of it. He told them if they did eat it, they should die. But Eve, be-ing tempted by the De-vil in the form of a ser-pent, took of the fruit, and did eat : she then gave it to A-dam, and he eat it. As soon as they had eat-en it, God call-ed to A-dam, Whereart thou? But when A-dam heard the voice of God. he fear-ed and hid him-self, and so did his wife from the face of the Lord God. And they hid them-selves al-so through shame be-cause they were na-ked. And God said to A-dam, Who hath told thee that thou wast na-ked, but that thou didst eat of the Tree of which I bid thee not to eat.

Then God said to him, For that thou hast heard the voice of thy wife, and didst eat the fruit of the Tree—curs-ed is the Earth in thy

work: with much toil shalt thou eat there of all the days of thy life, till thou return to the Earth of which I took thee: for dust thou art and in to dust thou shalt return.

A dam and Eve by thus not o beying God sin-ned, and by their sin they lost the grace and fa-vour of God. God then drove them out of the gar-den or pa-ra-dise in which he had plac-ed them; and he doom-ed them to die.

We all are born in-to this life, with the guilt of their sin: this is called o-ri-gi-nal sin, because as we de-scend atd derive our life from them, so do we al-so de-rive the guilt of their in. We feel the sad effects of their sin, by the strong bent we find in us to sin, or to do wrong; and in the heat, and cold, hun-ger and thirst, pains and toil, we suffer, and in leath, through which we all must pass to the next life.

## MORAL.

Oh sad! the fall of our first pa-rents by sin! thence learn, my child, how sad a thing it will be to you, not to o-bey God though in things that may seem light : take care you do not sin by your own free will and choice, and dread the least sin. Flee those who would tempt, or lead you to do evil.

Lesson IV. Cain, A-bel, Seth—the World drown-ed—No-e Gen. iv. 7.

A-DAM and Eve had two Sons : their names were Cain and A-bel. Cain till-ed the Earth.

and to keep he Beasts of ir, or cause might see d them, the

OOK.

, and whilst, om his side, He then A-dam saw bone, and d Wo-man, And she o-ther of all to be born,

r-den a tree. eat, nor to if they did -ing temptr-pent, took gave it to is they had reart thou? ce of Gød, did his wife And they he be-cause to A-dam, ha-ked, but which I bid

thou hast dst eat the arth in thy

30

A-bel took care of sheep in the fields. A-bel was good ; and from his heart he serv-ed God: he of-fer-ed the best he had of his flock to God, and God was well pleas-ed with him. Cain was bad, and he did not of-fer the best of what he had of God, and God was not pleas-ed with him. Cain hat-ed Abel be-cause God look-ed down kind-ly on him, and on what he of-fer-ed. One day, when they both were in the fields, Cain rose up a-gainst A-bel, and through en-vy he kill-ed him. They who were born of Cain were bad like him-self.

Af-ter the death of Abel. A-dam and Eve had a third son, his name was Seth. He was good, like Abel, he knew, lov-ed, and serv-ed God. His race, or they who were born of him, were al-so at first good; but af-ter a while they mix-ed with such as were bad of the race of Cain, and then they were bad like un to them. Thence in a short time al-most the whole race of Men and Wo-men were bad. God was an gry at them, and he meant to put an end to them. Yet, there was one good man whose name was No-e; God was well pleas-ed with him.

God then made it known to No-e, that He would drown the whole earth and all that was on it; but that he would save him, and his wife, and chil-dren, with a few of each kind of beasts and birds, in an Ark which God bid him build. The ark was a kind of a trunk, or a ship made of wood. It was daub-ed in-side and out-side with pitch.

When the time was come that God would

SI

fields. A-bel serv-ed God: flock to God, im. Cain was set of what he s-ed with him. look-ed down fer-ed. One e fields, Cain ugh / en-vy he born of Cain

BOOK.

lam and Eve oth. He was , and serv-ed vere born of af-ter a while of the race of e un to them, st the whole e bad. God unt to put an ne good man .well pleas-ed

o-e, that He all that was him, and his each kind of God bid him trunk, or a b-ed in-side drown the carth. He made No-e go in-to the ark, and with him his wife, their three sons, and their wives; and two or more of each sort of beasts and brids. As soon as they were in the ark, the door of it was shut.

It then rain-ed for for-ty days and for-ty nights : and all men and wo-men, and children, and beasts, and birds were drowned, ex-cept No-e, and those with him in the ark. On-ly these eight per-sons of all man-kind were say-ed. This is call-ed the De-luge.

# MOBAL.

By this you may judge, my child, how much God must hate sin, and them that com-mit it : at the same time how much He loves, and how great care He takes of them that are good. Be then, my child, good : love, fear, and serve God, and God will love and bless you, and take care that no harm come to you, whilst they that are bad feel the weight of His wrath.

Keep your-self far off from bad boys and girls, and join such that are good : for with the good you will be good, but with the bad you will be bad; like as it was with those of the race of good Seth ; they were at first good as he was good : but as soon as they mix-ed with them that were bad, they were bad like un-to them.

# LESSON V.

No-e goes out of the Ark. His three Sons. WHILE No-e, and his wife, their three sons, and their wives, were in the ark, the wa-ters rose to such a height that all the hills were cower-ed, and all desh shied that moved on the earth, both of fowl, and of beast, and of that which creeped on the ground. And when they and been in the ack for the space of a year, the Wasters began to decrease, still at length the earth was drived.

21

Ctago I.

k

t

8

8

t

W

a

B

it

0

n

y

n

CU

ba

0-

1

S

1.23

ye

th

m

th

gu

foi

THE ARE

Then God spoke to No.e, and said, go forth out of the ark, then, and thy wife, and thy children. And No.e went forth out of the ark, and all that were with him. God bless ed No.e and his sons, and promised them he would ne-ver more drown the earth : and he set the rain-bow as a sign there-of.

He give in to the hands, that is; he set them o-ver all the beasts of the earth, and all the fowls of the air, and all the fishes of the sea—and he said, they shall be meat for you, e-ven as the green herbs have I gi-ven you all things, and while the earth re-main, seed time, and bar-vest, and cold, and heat, and sum-mer, and win-ter, and day and night, shall not cease.

The three sons of No-s were Sem, Cham, and Ja-pheth; Sem, and Ja-pheth were good, and had a great re-spect for their father; God there-fore bless-ed them. Cham was bad, and by a bad deed drew up-on him-self the cursepro-phe-si-ed of God.

After the flood, when the land was dry, No-ah till-ed it, and he plant-ed the vine-tree. Of the fruit of that tree he made wine. When he had drunk of it, for he then did notknow the strength of it, he fell a sleep. Whilst he was a sleep, he lay ex-pos-ed in a manner un-fit to be seen: ton the

of that

hen thas

Wear,

tlength

go forth

and thy

t of the

bless ed

bem he

and he

s; he set

and all

s of the for you,

i you all

ed time.

um-mer.

ot cease. Cham.

re good, er ; God

bad, and

he curse

ine-tree.

e wine.

did not.

Whilst

manener

ting in

MIN-1-215

When Cham saw his fa-ther na-ked, he look-ed on him; and made a jest of him. He then told his bro-thers what he had seen.— They blam-ed him for his deed and dis-respect to their fa-ther. They then ok a cloke, and, with their fa-ces turn-ed from their father, they cast it on him, and co-ver-ed him. When No-e awoke from sleep, and knew what had pass-ed, he blam-ed and chid Cham, and laid a curse on Cha-na-an, the son of Cham. But he bless-ed Seth and Ja-pheth.

# MORAL.

Learn here a-gain, my child, how sad a thing it is to sin, and of-fend God. Dread the curse of God. Love and revere them, of whom next to God you hold your life, and all that you have.

Do not, like ma-ny chil-dren, rail at them, nor make a jest of them in their old age. The curse of God falls on such chil-dren for their bad deeds. But He will bless those that love, o-bey, and re-spect their pa-rents.

# LESSON VI.

The vain Scheme of the Chil-dren of No-e.

#### Gen. xi.

No-E lived after the flood, three hundred years; he saw the off-spring of his three sons that were with him in the ark grow to a great number. The earth was then of one tongue, that is, they all spoke one and the same language. These, when they went from the east, found a plain, and dwelt in it.

hi

30

it,

W

175

yo

an

th

m

長春

1920

all

no

m

the

Su

the

sto

the

wh

thi

we

the

G

at

the

ha

life

in

me Gc

They then said each to his neigh-bour, Come let us make brick, and bake them with fire; and let us build a town, and a tow-er, the top of which may reach as high as hea-ven; and let us make our name great be-fore we disperse. in-to all lands.

But God, who laughs at the at tempts of men, when they think to op-pose his will soon shew-ed them how min, and void of force they were in their scheme. He knew: they would not cease to work while they all spoke one and the same tongue. He then so con-fus-ed their speech, that they no long-er knew, the one what an-o-ther said or call-ed for.

They were then forc-ed to de-sist from their work. And that tow-er was call-ed, and is known by the name of, Ba-hel, that is, of confu-si-on; be-cause there the tongue or speech of the whole earth was con-fus-ed, and of one it was chang-ed in-to ma-ny. Thence the Lord dis-per-sed them up-on the face of all the countries.

# MORAL.

By this act and deed you may see, my child, how vain it is for man to strive a gainst God : He is great, and of such might, that no man can op-pose what he will, or will not have done. By the flood, and the change of speech, and by dis-per-sing man-kind through-out the whole earth, he shew-ed that he is Lord of all, and that he can do what he plea-seth, al-so that he is wise and good, and does all for the good of man. What love and praise then do we not owe

ith fire ;

the top

en; and

dis perse

empts of

will soon

prce they would

one and

s-ed their

the one

rom them.

1, and is

s, of con-

or speech

nd of one

the Lord

the coun-

my child,

nst God : . t no man

ave done.

eech, and the whole

fall, and so that lie

e good of

not owe

13 The

him ! Be ware not to op-pos h's wil, but seek and pray to know it, and when you know it, beg him to grant you his grace to comply with it.

And in all things that be-fall you, say, from your heart, O Lord, great and good, and wise and just ! thy will be done. This is done by the will and the hand of God, so be it, and may he be praised.

# Lesson VII.

A-bra-ham. Gen. xxv.

In a short time after the deluge, men lost all thought and fear of God. They even did not own Him, who had by such great works made him-self known to them to be God; but they set up for gods the ve-ry works of God. Such were the sun, fire, wind, and stars; to these they pray-ed: and they fell down be-fore stocks and stones, which were the works of their own hands,

These they called and held for gods. Their whole mind, and thought, and care, was for this life and the bo-dy; like un-to brutes, they were led and ru-led by their sen-ses. Hence they did not mind their sonl, nor the things of God, nor of the next life.

Such, my child, was the state of man-kind at that time; they liv-ed more like the brutes, that know not God, than like men, whom God hath made to know, and to love him in this life, and af-ter this life to be hap-py with him in hea-ven. In the like sad state would most men have been at this day, had not the good God by his grace pre-vent-ed it.

66

God then, to call men from their e-vil ways, and to keep them firm in the love and fear of Him, call-ed forth a man who was good and just. His name was A-bra ham. God promis-ed him, if he would o-bey Him, that He would be a God to him, that is, He would bless him, and raise up a peo-ple from him, who should be His own peo-ple.

n

G

n

h

n

u

01

vi

be

he

H

W

L

W

bi

hi

OT

th

An M

he

Ja

at

bo

the

the

to

me

ed, bro

He would take care of them, and pre-serve in them, and by them, the know-ledge, love, and fear of Him, who was the on-ly one and true God. A-bra-ham be-liev-ed, and he did what-ever God bid him do. God al-so promis-ed A-bra-ham, that of his seed, or race, He should be born who should save the world.

# MORAL.

Be-ware my child, not so to mind the things of this world and life, as to bend to them your whole or chief care. If you do, you will lose the grace of God, and soon give in-to the way of vice : and when you have lost the love and fear of God, then will your life be more the life of a brute than of a man. See in A-brahain what love and care God hath of those who love and serve Him.

Hence, though you may chance to live with them that live as if they knew not God, nor love, nor fear Him, do you a-bide firm in your faith of Him; and in a good life. De-part not by sin from God, and then He will be to you a God; He will bless you in this life, and in the next life He will make you happy with Him for e-ver.

37

# Lesson VIII.

The Faith and O-be-di-ence of A-bra-ham, I-sa-ac, E-sau, and Ja-cob.

Gop made choice of A-bra-ham be-fore all men of his time, that by him He, the true God, might still be known and serv-ed, though most men had lost all sense of Him. A-braham had a son whom he much lov-ed. His name was I-sa-ac. When I-sa-ac was grown up in years, God, to try the faith of A-brasham, or his be-lief of what he had pro-mis-ed him, viz. that He who was to save the world should be born of his seed. God call-ed to him, A-braham, A-bra-ham; to whom A-bra-ham said, Here I am.

God then bid him put to death his son I-sa-ac, whom he lov-ed; for God, my child, is the Lord of man, and of his life. A-bra-ham would have done it as soon as God bade him, but just as he was up-on the point of slay-ing his son I-sa-ac, an An-gel, or good spi-rit, sent on the part of God, stop-ped his band, and thus the life of his son was spar-ed.

I-sa-ac, like his fa-ther, was a good man; he had two sons; their names were E-sau and Ja-cob, and they were twins, that is, both born at one and the same birth; E-sau was first born, but at the time Ja-cob came forth of the womb, he held in his hand the plant, or the soal of E-sau's foot.

By this was meant, what after-wards came to pass, when E-sau sold his birth-right for a mess of broth. It was thus Ja-cob sup-planted, or, as it were, trip-ped up the heel of his brother E-sau, and got from him his birth-

il ways, fear of ood and od prohat He ald bless m, who

re-serve ge, love, one and d he did l-so proace, He rorld.

he things hem your will lose o the way love and more the n A-brahose who

live with God, nor m in your e-part not be to you ie, and in with Him right. Ja-cob was a good man, and when his fa-ther was on his death-bed he bless-ed him. But E-sau turn-ed out ill.

Ja-cob had twelve sons. They are known by the names of the twelve Pa-tri-archs, or chiefs of twelve tribes. And God gave to Jacob the name of Is-ra-el, whence his race, or they that sprang from him, were called Is-ra-el-ites.

### MORAL.

Great and firm, you see, my child, was the faith and trust of A-bra-ham in God; and prompt was his o-be-di-ence when he would have slain his son I-sa-ac. God wants not our goods, nor a-ny thing we can give, for all is his, and all comes from him.

What he most seeks, is our prompt will and heart to do his will, as soon as he makes it known to us: and he looks up on that as done, which we would have done, if such had been his will.

Hence A-bra-ham is stilled the Father of the Faith-ful, or of them who be-lieve in God. That you may be a true child of God, by faith be-lieve in Him, by hope trust in Him, and through love o-bey Him, then will He bless you.

From E-sau learn, my child, how sad a thing it is to be too fond of, and to set our heart too much on, the things of this world; such fond-ness blinds us, so that we no long-er know -our-selves, nor that which tends to our real good : we know not what we love, nor what we lose.

o b b w

That which we long for, and seek to have, is of ten of no more value than a mess of hen his ed him.

known rchs, or to Jacob ar they a-el-ites.

was the d; and e would not our or all is

will and makes it as done, ad been

ather of in God. by faith lim, and oless you. w sad a set our world; o long-er ls to our oye, nor

to have, mess of broth, if com-par-ed to the good things of the next life, that will have no end, which yet we lose with so much ease

Observe.—When, my child, you read that God, or the Lord, call-ed to A-dam; or spoke to A-bra-ham, or to Mo-ses, or that they heard his voice, or saw him, you are not to think that God did call, or speak, or was heard, or seen, in the same way as we speak, call, &c. No, not so; but as God can do what he pleas-eth, and use such means as he may choose to make known his will, or things to us, he by some voice or sound brought to their cars and mind what he would have them to know, hear, or do.

And if they saw a-ny thing which they thought to be God, it was not God whom they saw, for no man hath seen, or can see Him, but it was some-thing in the shape of man which they saw; and by these means God reveal-ed to their minds, and re-pre-sent-ed to them, things as ful-ly and clear-ly, as if they real-ly saw them, or heard his voice.

# LESSON IX.

Jo-seph and his Bro-thers. Gen. xxxvii. Or the twelve sons of Ja-cob, Jo-seph was dear-er to him than any one of the rest. His bro-thers were griev-ed at it, and they hat-ed him. One day their fa-ther sent him to them, when they were in the fields with their flocks, to see if all things were well with them. When he came to them, they said, Let us kill him. But one of them, by name Reu-ben, said, Do not take his life from him, nor shed 40

his blood, but cast him in-to this pit. They then strip-ped him of his coat, and cast him in-to the pit, or a well that was dry.

And when some mer-chants pass-ed by that way, his brothers drew him out of the well, and they sold him to them. They brought him in-to E-gypt, and there they sold him to a Prince, to be his slave.

Jo-seph was a man that in all things did so well, that his mas-ter made him dwell in his house, and he was in great fa-vour with him; so far, that he was char-ged with the care of all things, and he rul-ed in the house.

t

C

h

a

h

b

f

H

n

ti

h

g

st

th

ej

W

G

W

pa

yc

an

When he had been there a-while, his master's wife wish-ed and press-ed him to do a great crime, but Jo-seph was good, and feared God, and he would by no means con-sent to do it. How can I com mit a wick-ed thing, said he, and sin a-gainst my God ! No. He then rush-ed from her.

She then char-ged him false-ly with the crime, and he was cast in to pri-son. When he had been there two years, the King sent for him, to ex-plain him his dreams. Jo-seph ex-plain-ed them.

Then the King took his ring from his own hand, and gave it in-to the hand of Jo-seph : he cloth-ed him with a silk robe, and put a chain of gold a-bout his neck : he made all bow their knee to him, and told them he was to rule the whole land of E-gypt.

Not long after, there was a dearth, or a great want of corn, and Jo-seph had the care of all the corn. Ja-cob, the fa-ther of Joseph, then sent his bro-thers to buy corn of him.

41

They ast him by that

ght him m to a

s did so ll in his h him ; care of

his masto do a nd fearcon-sent ed thing, lo. He

vith the When ng sent Jo-scph his own

o-seph : nd put a e all bow was to

th, or a

he care of Joof him. At first they did not know Jo-seph; and though he knew them, yet he feign-ed as if he did not know them, and he dealt with them as if they were spies. This he did to bring them by ac-grees to a sense of their fault, when through envy they sold him: yet did Jo-seph love them.

He soon made himself known to them : he wept through joy, kissed them, and for-gave them. He then sent for his old father, who came to him. Jo-seph took care of him and his bro-thers. They lived in those parts ; and when Ja-cob was dead, Jo-seph bu-ri-ed him in the place where he had de-si-red to be bu-ri-ed.

# MORAL.

Thus you see, my child, that God doth not for-get nor for-sake them that fear and love Him. Though He some-times seems not to be mind-ful of them in their dis-tress, yet in due time he comes to their aid and com-fort, and he makes all that be-falls them turn to their good.

Be chaste, my child, like Jo-seph; do not stain your soul and life by an un-clean act, or thought, or look. Keep a guard upon your eyes and heart, and flee those per-sons who would lead you to sin; ra-ther die than of-fend God. Like Jo-seph, for-get and for-give the wrong done to you by an-other. Re-vere your pa-rents, take care of them, and help them all you can in their old age; and in time of want, and at all times.

E 2

42

# LESSON X.

Mo-ses. Exod. ii.

R

6

1

g

fi

e

to

heG

th

th

th

ac

hi

ch

an

ma

WI

th

go E-

in

sta

pa

an

801

son

Cit

Mo-ses was an-o-ther great and good man. Soon after he was born, his mo-ther hid him for the space of three months. This she did to save him from being put to death with o-ther chil-dren whom the King had or-der-ed to be kill-ed; when she could no long-er keep him hid, she made a bas-ket of bul-rush-es and daub-ed it with pitch. She then laid him in it, and set the bas-ket near the water-side.

When the King's daugh-ter came down to wash her-self, she es-pi-ed the basket, and the child in it. She took him out of it, and gave him to his own mo-ther, though she was not known to be such, and she said to her, Take this child, and nurse him for me. When he was grown up, the King's daugh-ter a-dopt-ed him for her son, and she gave him the name of Mo-ses, say-ing, be-cause from wa-ter did I take him : and she brought him up.

### MORAL.

All this, my child, did not come to pass by chance; no! such was the will of God, and his hand or pow er brought all that about. Thus God, by ways and means that seem strange to men, rules all things, and brings them to pass as he pleas-eth, to the glo-ry of his name, and to our good. Thus you must think, and judge of all the e-vents in life.

#### LESSON XI.

The Plagues of Egypt. Ex. iii. vii. viii. ix. GoD made use of Mo-ses to free his peo-ple from the sla-ve-ry under which Pha-raoh the

43

King of E-gypt held them. The peo-ple of God were they who were born of A-bra-ham, I-sa-ac, and Ja-cob, and were called Is-ra-elites. God shew-ed him-self to Mo-ses, or the glo-ry of God ap-pear-ed to him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: the bush burned, yet it did not waste.

And, God from the midst of the bush called to him—Moses! Moses! Mo-ses then said, here I am; and he went to see the bush; but God said to him, Do not come near; loose off thy shoes from thy feet, for the place on which thou dost stand is holy ground.

Then God said; I am the God of thy father, the God of A-bra-ham, the God of I-saac, and the God of Ja-cob. Mo-ses then hid his face; for he durst not look at God. Then God said to him: The cry of the chil-dren of Is-ra-el is come up to me: come, and I will send thee unto Pha-raoh, that thou may-est bying forth my peo-ple. I will be with thee, and I will stretch out my hand, and I will smite E-gypt with my won-ders.

These won-ders God did by Moses to make the King sub-mit to his will, and let his people go thence. They are called the Plagues of E-gypt. Moses struck with a rod that he held in his hand, the wa-ter in the ri-ver, and instant-ly it was chang-ed into blood.

He made frogs come and leap about in all parts, even in their houses. He brought among them flies and gnats that bit them sore-ly. He brought a plague on the cat-tle, sores on men; a storm of hail, a thick darkness that last-ed three days.

d man. hid him she did th with r-der-ed er keep -rush-es aid him ter-side. down to. and the nd gave was not r. Take Vhen he -dopt-ed he name -ter did

pass by od, and t about. at seem d brings glo-ry of 'ou must life.

viii. ix. s peo-ple raoh the

th

an

wi

th

on

28

SOL

Lo Ph

is

ple

wa

if

hin hai

and hin

Th

Sea

aw

dw

fait

COU

SCT

nig

Last of all, God sent an an-gel who kill-ed all the first-born of the E-gyp-tians, from the son of the King to the son of the mean-est slave. This last plague so fright-ed the King, that in the same hour he pressed the Is-ra-elites to go forth, and to leave the country : and they drove them out of the land of E-gypt, and they load-ed them with rich-es.

# MORAD ....

Thus you see, my child, God can do, and doth what he pleaseth, and no one can withstand him. See a gain, how dread-ful it is to har den our hearts, and to shut our ears to the call and grace of God.

For, though God be good, yet is he just, and strong to strike, and ito pu-nish us when we pro-voke him by our ob-sti-na-cy in sin-ning a-gainst him. Love God, fear God, and do his will, that he may bless you.

#### LESSON XIL

The Is-ra-st-ites pass dry-shod through the Red Sea. Ex. xiv.

No sooner were the Is-ra-el-ites gone, than Pha-raoh was vex-ed he had let them de-part. He then with his army set out after them to stop them. He came up to them on the banks of the Red Sea; and they then gave themselves up for lost.

But Moses stretch-ed out his hand over the sea, and in-stant-ly God made the sea o-pen, and the wa-ter re-ti-red to each side, and stood like a wall on the right and the left, leav-ing a large and dry space in the midst, through which the Is-ra-el-ites passed dry-shod.

o kill-ed rom the mean-est ne King, Is-ra-eltry: and E-gypt,

do, and an withal it is to ars to the

he just, us when sin-ning and do

ne, than de-part. then to he banks ye them-

ugh the

over the a o-pen, ind stood eav-ing a through The E-gyp-tians would fain have fol-low-ed them: but Moses again stretch-ed out his hand, and God made the sea join its wa-ters, in which they all were drown-ed with Pha-raoh their King: and they saw the E-gyp-tians dead on the shore.

Then Moses, and the Is-ra-el-ites, sang a, song to the Lord, and said: Let us sing to the Lord—my strength, and my praise is the Lord—this is my God—He hath drown-ed Pha-raoh and his army in the Red Sea. Who is like to Thee, O God!

#### MORAL.

Thus, my child, God took care of his people, and sav-ed them. He shewed that he was Lord of all. So will he have care of you, if you love and serve him.

Put then your whole trust in him, call upon him, pray to him, and he will save you from harm. And when he thus shews him-self kind and care-ful of you; do you praise and thank him from your heart

## LESSON XHL

The Jour-ney through the Desert, — The Ten Com-mand-ments: Ex. xyi, xix. xx.

WHEN the Is-ra-el-ites had passed the Red Sea, God led them through a vast de-sert, or a wild and waste part of land, in which no one dwelt. This he did, to try if they would be faith-ful to Hirn: and to let them see that they could not live with-out his care and kind-ness. A cloud led them the way by day, and it screen-ed them from the heat of the sun. At night it was chang-ed into a pil-lar of fire that

tes Ser

VI-

ch

of

the

:CO1

thy

hin

Lo

bat

do

the do

dau

mai

that

T

eart

ther

fore

sand

thou

the not

te-ra

boui

thy

sire

OX,

God

1. 强气

served to light them. For their food, God gave them Man-na. It was a kind of dew that fell from the hea-vens, and it was so thick that they made bread of it.

When they were in want of drink, Moses. struck with his rod a rock, out of which instant-ly there gush-ed forth wa-ter. Their clothes were not worn out, though their journey last-ed for-ty years.

Such care did God take of them; yet they were un-grate-ful to Him: they long-ed to be again in E-gypt, and they were for kill-ing. Moses.

In the third month after they left E-gypt, they came to Mount Si-na-i. There God made them halt a while, that he might give them his law. When the day was come on which they were to re-ceive it, they beheld the top of the moun-tain all on fire.

I am the Lord thy God who brought thee out of the land of E-gypt, and out of the house of bond-age. Thou shalt not have strange Gods before me. Thou shalt not make to thy-self a gra-ven thing, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heaven a-bove, or in the earth be-neath, or in the wa-ters under the earth. Thou shalt not a-dore nor serve them.

I am the Lord thy God, strong and jea-lous, vi-sit-ing the sins of the fa-thers upon their chil-dren, to the third and fourth ge-ne-ra-tion of them that hate me; and shew-ing mer-cy to thou-sands of those that love me and keep my com-mand-ments.

Thou shart not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guilt-less that shall take the name of the Lord his God in vain.

Re-mem-ber that thou keep holy the sabbath day. Six days shalt thou work, and shalt do all thy works. But on the se-venth day is the sab-bath of the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work on it, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daugh-ter, nor thy man ser-vant, nor thy woman ser-vant, nor thy beast, nor the stran-ger that is with-in thy gates.

For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all things that are in them, and rest-ed on the seventh day; therefore the Lord bless-ed the sab-bath day, and sanc-ti-fied it.

Ho-nour thy father and thy mother, that thou may-est live long upon the earth which the Lord thy God will give thee. Thou shalt not mur-der. Thou shalt not com-mit a-dulte-ry. Thou shalt not steal.

Thou shalt not speak a gainst thy neighbour false tes-ti-mo-ny. Thou shalt not co-vet thy neigh-bor's house : nei-ther shalt thou desire his wife, nor ser-vant, nor hand-maid, nor ox, nor ass, nor any thing that is his.

These are the Ten Com-mand-ments which God pub-lish-ed to his peo-ple; and he gave

od, God of dew so thick.

hich in-Their eir jour-

yet they ed to be kill-ing

E-gypt, Fod made them his hich they op of the

nd out of ght-ning. d a great loud and he cloud,

ght thee it of the not have shalt not the likebove, or rs un-der nor serve

E TE

J

0

h

ea

ti

th

th

th

tha

m

et

an

the

1913

Le

thy

sai

hin

ma

she

too

ano

bea

out

of t

this

the

2.

mai

Wh

them writ-ten on two ta-bles of stone to Moses, who was at the time on the mount in the clouds. Though by the thun-der and light-ning God would move them and us to a care-ful keeping of them, yet his will is rather that we grave them on our hearts, and keep them not so much through our fear as through our love of Him. Keep them, my child, all the days of your life, and you will please God, and He will bless you here, and after this life you will see Him in all his glory, and en-joy him for ever.

# LESSON XIV.

Da-vid and Go-li-ah. 1 Kings, xvii.

THE peo-ple of God had for a long time been rul-ed by Jud-ges, at length they de-si-red to have Kings. Their first King was Saul. In his reign he fought many bat-lies. And in his time there came forth from the camp of the Phi-lis times, who were e-ne-mies to the Is-rael-ites, a man whose name was Go-li-ah.

He was six cu-bits, that is, three yards, or nine feet, and a span high. He had on his head a hel-met of brass, and he was arm-ed with a coat of mail of very great weight : he had greaves of brass on his legs; and the staff in his hand was like a large beam.

This huge man stood day after day, and cried to the Is-ra-el-ites, Choose out a man of you, and let him come down to me. If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your ser-vants; but if I kill him, then shall ye be our ser-vants, and serve us. Now, there was a man whose name was

Jes-se, and he had eight sons : the young-est of them was called Da-vid; he used to tend his fa-ther's sheep. One morn-ing he rose up early, and went to the camp. At the same time came Go-li-ah.

When the men of Is-ra-el saw the man, they were a-fraid, and fled from him. And they said to Da-vid, Have you seen this man that is come to defy us? Da-vid said to them that stood by him, What shall be done to the man that shall kill Go-li-ah?

And they said to him, To the man that killeth Go-li-ah, the King will give great rich-es and his daugh-ter; and he will make his father's house free.

Da-vid then went to Saul, and said to him, Let no man's heart fail be-cause of Go-li-ah; thy ser-vant will go and fight with him. Saul said to Da-vid, Thou art not able to fight with him, for thou art but a strip-ling, but he is a man train-ed to war from his youth.

Da-vid said to Saul, I kept my fa-ther's sheep, and there came a lion and a bear, that took a lamb out of the flock; and I went out, and I smote them. I slew both the lion and the bear; and this man shall be as one of them.

Da-vid also said, the Lord who sav-ed me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will save me out of the hand of this man. And Saul said to Da-vid, Go, and the Lord be with thee.

Then Saul cloth-ed Da-vid with a coat of mail, and put a hel-met of brass on his head. When Da-vid was thus cloth-ed, and gird-ed with a sword, he tri-ed if he could go thus

o Moses, e clouds. ing God ul keepwe grave so much of Him. of your will bless see Him ver.

time been e-si-red to Saul. In and in his np of the the Is-raah. yards, or ad on his as arm-ed eight : he d the staff

XVII.

day, and a man of If he be me, then kill him, erve us. name was

arm-ed; but he said to Saul, I can-not go so.; and he put them off.

tł

6

h

al

fa

SC

W

W

pe

de

ŝti

vi

sti

5.35

sti

if

ca

wi

the

on

by

ser

see

de

of

of

Go

He then took his staff, and he choose five t bright stones out of the brook, and he cast them into his scrip. Then he took a shing, in his hand, and went forth a-gainst Go-li-ah.

When Go-li-ah saw Da-vid, he said to him, Am I a dog, that thou com-est to me with a staff? Come to me, and I will give thy flesh to the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the earth.

Then David said to him, Thou com-est to me with a spear, and a sword, and a shield; but I come to thee in the name of the Lord of Hosts. The God of the bands of Is-ra-el, whom thou hast this day de-fi-ed, He, the Lord, shall give thee into my hands, and I shall strike thee, and take away thy head from thee.

And I shall give the car-cas-es of the camp of the Phi-lis-times to the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the earth, that all the earth may know that there is a God in Is-ra-el. And all here shall know that not in the sword, nor in the spear, doth the Lord save, for it is His bat-tle, and He will give thee into our hands. Then Go-li-ah rose up, and came against David. David then put his hand into his scrip, and took one stone, and cast it with a sling, and struck Go-li-ah on the fore-head, who fell on his face upon the ground. And, where-as David had no sword, he ran and stood upon Go-li-ah, and he took his sword, and with it he slew him, and cut off his head. David then took Go-li-ah's head, and he

50

go so;

se five

and he

took a

-gainst

to him,

with a

flesh to

of the

n-est to

ld; but

ord of

whom

Lord.

ll strike

e camp

ir, and

e earth

el. And rd. nor

t is His

hands.

nto his with a

re-head,

And.

anand

sword.

is head.

and he

e.

brought it into Je-ru-sa-lem. Then Ab-ner, the prince of the army, took David, and he brought him to Saul, hav-ing in his hand the head of Go-li-ah. Saul took David that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house. And David went out whi-therso-e-ver Saul sent him : and he be-hav-ed wisely; and Saul placed him over the men of war, and he was ac-cept-ed in the eyes of the people.

# MORAL.

Thus again you see, my child, that God doth what he pleas-eth. The weak he makes strong, and the strong he ren-ders weak. David fights, and acts in the name, and by the strength, of God, and not in his own.

If we trust in God, and not in our own strength, he will be for us, and help us; and if he be for us, and with us, who, or what; can hurt us? what have we to fear?

But, as with-out him we are no-thing, so with-out him we can do no-thing. He hates the proud and ar-ro-gant, but he looks down on the hum-ble, and to them he gives his grace, by which they do great things.

# LESSON XV.

David made King. 2 Kings, ii.

AF-TER the death of Saul, David was chosen King. He was a great man, as you have seen; and he was also a good man. He indeed sin-ned a-gainst God by two great crimes of mur-fler and a-dul-te-ry; but he re-pent-ed of them, sued to God to par-don him, and God did pardon him. He then loved, fear-

n

ft

27 F

b

CI

SC

re

gr

of

th

ve

to

G

sei

Sav

Go

col

the

the

sen

Ga

Ma

An

bri

ah,

Ma

sha

ed, and serv-ed God all the days of his life, with his whole heart. Da-vid was also a man of bright parts, and well skill-ed in mu-sic and po-e-sy. He com-pos-ed a great num-ber of can-ti-cles, or songs in praise of God. These are the Fsalms that are sung to this day in the Church.

God made known to him, that He who was to save the world should be born of his race, and that he should be a King, and reign not only over the House of Is-ra-el, but over all the Na-tions of the Earth ; and that of his King-dom there should be no end; that He (the Sa-vi-our of the World) should be the Son of God, and God him-self. All this was re-veal-ed by God to David.

The Is-ra-el-ites named the Re-deem-er whom they expected, as the Jews do to this day, the Mes-si-ah, or the Christ. By this name is meant a-noint-ed, be-cause it was u-su-al to anoint with oil those who were made Kings, Priests, and Pro-phets: and Christ was a King, a Priest and a Pro-phet. They likewise called him the Son of David.

### MORAL.

Thus, my child, those who seem, in the eyes of men, to be mean, poor, and low, and of no ac-count, are made use of by God to bring about the great ends of his love, goodness, and mer-cy, to sin-ful man.

The fool-ish things of the world hath God chosen to con-found the wise; and the weak things of the world that he may con-found the strong: and the base things of the world hath God chosen, and things that are not, that He his life,

) a man

-sic and a-ber of

These y in the

who was

his race, ign not

over all

t of his

that He

be the this was

deem-er

to this

By this

it was

re made

rist was

ney like-

in the

ow, and

God to

e, good-

ath God ne weak

und the

rld hath

that He

might bring to nought things that are, that no flesh should glory in His sight.

If at any time, my child, you offend God by sin, delay not to return to Him : be sorry, crave his mercy, and beg his pardon, and resolve not to sin again.

# LESSON XVI.

## The In-car-na-tion and Birth of Je-sus.

You have read, my child, that our first parents, Adam and Eve, lost, by their sin, the grace and favour of God, and were driven out of Pa-ra-dise. They more-o-ver were not after this life to have been happy with God in heaven : and, as we all sinned in them, we were to have been in the like sad state, had not God shewed mercy to them and to us.

He there fore took pity on man-kind, and sent his Son to re-deem us from sin, and to save us from hell. This Son was He whom God had pro-mis-ed to A-dam, A-bra-ham, Jaoob, and David; but He did not come till four thousand years after the fall of Adam and Eve.

Now his birth was after this manner. When the time ap-point-ed by God was come, God sent from heaven an Angel, whose name was Ga-bri-el, to a young virgin, whose name was Mary. She was of the race of David. The Angel in-form-ed her from God that she should bring forth, and be the mother of the Mes-siah, Christ, or Re-deem-er.

Thou shalt have a Son, said the Angel to Mary, and thou shalt call his name JESDS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of E 2

58

81

le

tł

N

m

W

in

gl th

th

01

m

he

an

an

po

Wa

× 1

wą

We

res

th

JE

kii ad

sta

ch

ho

54

the Most High. She gave her con-sent, and in-stantly she con-ceiv-ed in her womb, Christ. He that was God, took flesh, and our nature, and became like to us, though not with sin and ig-no-rance. And He was born of her in Bethle-hem, a small town, where David had his birth.

His mother, the blessed Virgin Mary, and his foster or re-put-ed father, Saint Joseph, at that time, were on their jour-ney, and as there was no room for them in the inns, they were con-strain-ed to lodge in a stable. In that poor place she brought forth into the world her son, Christ, who was to save the world. She wrapped him up in swad-dling cloths, and laid him in a manger.

And there were in the same country shepherds watching, and keeping the night watches over their flocks. And behold an angel of the Lord stood by them, and the brightness of God shone round about them, and they feared with a great fear.

And the angle said to them, Fear not, for behold I bring you good tidings of great joy, that shall be to all the people; for this day is born to you a Sa-viour, who is Christ, the Lord, in the city of David : and this shall be a sign to you; you shall find the Infant wrapped in swaddling clothes, and laid in a manger. And sud-den-ly there was with the angel a mul-ti-tude of the hea-ven-ly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace to men of good will. And it came to pass after the angel de-part-ed from them into heaven, the shep-herds said one to

6.5

nt, and Christ. nature, sin and n Bethnad his

ry, and eph, at as there y were hat poor her son, her son, aid him ry shept watchangel of htness of

y feared

not, for reat joy, is day is ist, the shall be nt wrapmanger. angel a praising highest, I. And -ed from d one to an-o-ther, let us go over to Beth-le-hem, and let us see this word that is come to pass, which the Lord hath showed to us.

And they came with haste, and they, found Mary and Joseph, and the infant lying in the manger. And seeing, they un-der-stood of the word that had been spoken to them con-cerning this Child. And the shepherds re-turn-ed, glo-ri-fy-ing and praising God for all the things they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

### MORAL.

This, my child, is the great work of God, out of his pure love to us. The Word was made Flesh, the Son of God became man, and he dwelt among us. Adore and praise him, and give him thanks. In his birth he is poor, and as the out-cast of men. If then you be poor, repine not at your state, since Christ was poor for your sake.

# LESSON XVIR

# Of Christ after his Birth.

On the eighth day after Christ was born, he was called JESUS, or Sa-viour. At this name we bow our heads, to give him a mark of our respect, as our Lord; and of our love and thanks, as our Re-deem-er. At the name of JESUS let every knee bow. Shortly after, three kings, or wise-men, came out of the east to adore him.

They were guided on their way by a bright star, until it came and stood over where the child, Jesus, was. And en-ter-ing into the house, they found the child with Mary, his

his

live

tha

is t

into

twe

tles

bec

gos

Wro

did

doa

of d droj

wor

dun

broi

thes

who

mot

za-r

h. H

mad

five

and

sand

of n

said

F

E

13

mother; and falling down, they a-dor-ed him; and o-pen-ing their trea-sures, they of-fer-ed him gifts-gold, frank-in-cense, and myrch. Upon this, King Herod, through jea-lou-sy. would have put him to death; and to that end he gave orders that all the male children, in and about Beth-le-hem, of the age of two years, should be slain; and they were killed. These are called the Hely In-no-cents. But Christ was saved ; for an angel of the Lord ap-pear-ed to Joseph, while asleep, and said, Arise, and take the child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be there until I shall tell thee; for it will come to pass that Herod. will seek the child to destroy him. And they did not return to the land of Israel till after.

the death of Herod: At the age of twelve years, Jesus went with his parents to Je-ra-sa-lem, for the feast of the Pass-o-ver: there they lost him; and on the third day they found him in the Temple, seated amidst the doctors, hearing them, and asking them questions. He then re-turn-ed with them to Na-za-reth, and lived subject to them; and he ad-van-ced in wisdon, and in age, and in grace, before God and men.

### MORAL.

After the ex-am-ple of Jesus, you must endea-vour, as you advance in age, also to advance in virtue and pi-e-ty. To that end, be di-li-gent at school; there hear your teachers, be subject to them, and to your parents; and let no day pass without praying to God: beg of him to give you his grace to know him more and more, to love him more and more, and to serve him more and more faith-ful-ly.

56;

# LESSON XVIII.

The Miracles of Jesus Christ.

AFTER Jesus re-turn-ed to Na-za-reth with his parents, we read little more of him; but he lived unknown to the age of thirty years. At that age he was bap-tiz-ed by Saint John, who is there-fore called the Baptist. He then went into a desert, and there he fasted forty days. After that, he came forth, and he choose twelve poor men: these are called the A-postles; that is to say, envoys, or persons sent, because he sent them to preach and teach the gospel. Jesus, in the course of three years, wrought a great many mi-ra-cles; that is, he did those things which no man can do.

But, as he was God as well as man, he could do all, what-e-ver he pleased : he cured all sorts of dis-eas-es ;—the fever, the flux of blood, the dropsy, the palsy, the le-pro-sy, often by a word, and when he was not near the sick person. He gave sight to the blind ; he made the dumb speak, the deaf hear, the lame walk ; he brought to life those who were dead ; among these we read in par-ti-cu-lar, of a young girl who was just dead ; a young man whom his mother was con-vey-ing to the grave ; and Laza-rus, who had been bu-ri-ed four days.

He was seen to walk on the sea; and he made Saint Peter do the like. One day he fed five thousand persons with five loaves of bread and two fishes; another time he fed four thousand with seven loaves : he knew the thoughts of men.

All these wonders proved that he was, as he said of himself, the Christ, and the Son of

d him; fer-ed rcha lou-sy. nat end ren. in of two killed. of the p, and nother. I shall Herod nd they. ll after nt with t of the on the e, seatnd asked with

them;

to ad-

end. be

eachers.

s ; and d : beg

and to

fa-

Dra

hin

im-

vile

life

glo

tion

tee

to e

ear

suc

you

T

taus

WOU

has

kno

you

teac

his g

ri-ty

teac

gain

God

hath

but

H

T

ł

God. And three of his dis-ci-ples heard a voice from heaven, that said of him, This is my be-lov-ed Son, in whom I am well pleased, hear ye him.

#### MONAL

You must, my child, hear him when he speaks to you, and makes his will known to you by the voice of your parents and teachers; for if you hear and obey them, you hear and obey him.

It is by them God will shew you what you must do to please him, and to save your soul. If you do these things, he will be well pleased with you, and bless you, and after your death he will make you happy with him in beaven.

### LESSON XIX.

## The Virtues of Jesus Christ.

Ar the same time that Jesus did all these mi-ra-cles, he gave an example of all sorts of virtues. He was humble, meek, kind, and good to all. He went about doing good to all. He was not vain nor proud. He saith, I seek not my own glory. I do the things that are pleasing to my father. I do the will of him that sent me.

Though he was the Son of God, yet he called himself the Son of Man. He departed from those who would fain have made him their King. One day some children were pre-sented to him; he em-brac-ed them, and blessed them. He passed his life in po-ver-ty and want, not having land nor house, nor so much a a place where to rest his head.

He suf-fer-ed heat, cold, hun-ger, thirst, and fa-tigue. He of-ten pass-ed the whole night in pray-er. My meat, he said, is to do the will of him who sent me. When re-vi-led, call-ed an im-pos-tor, se-du-cer, glut-ton, he did not revile a-gain, but bore all in si-lence.

# MORAL,

En-dea-vour, my child, to copy in you the life and virtues of Jesus : shun pride and vain glory. In all your thoughts, words, and actions, seek only the glory of God, not the esteem

Be meek, and ready to serve and do good to every one, even to the poorest wretch on earth. Love God, and serve God, because such is the will of God; and he hath made you for that end.

### LESSON, XX.

### The Doctrine of Jesus Christ.

LEARN now, my child, the truths which Jesus taught, and which you must believe, if you would please God, and save your soul. God has made you, and placed you in this world to know, love, and serve him. It is then by faith you must know him, and believe all that he teaches. By hope, you must rely on him, forhis grace and help, to live well; and by chari-ty, you are to love him above all things. These are the three chief virtues. Jesus teacheth that life e-ver-last-ing, or the way to gain it, is to know God, the one only true God, and himself, Jesus Christ, whom God hath sent to redeem us, and to teach us. He teacheth, that He and the Father are but one; hence, that He is God, as his Father

heard a: This is pleased,

when he nown to sachers; ear and

vhat you our soul. pleased ur death eaven...

all these sorts of nd, and od to all. h, I seek that are of, him

he callted from im their pre-sentblessed r-ty and so much.

DU

sri

the

the

and

in !

are

we

As

abi

the.

Go

not

in

life,

wha

grad

have

can

sent

beg

give

it is

wha

you

&c.

hop

Æ

T

way

60

is God: and he tells his A-pos-tles that he will send them the Spirit, who proceeds from the Father; and he adds, he shall receive of mine, to teach it you; because all that is the Father's is mine: this shews, that the Holy Ghost, or Spirit, proceeds from the Father, and from the Son, and yet that all three, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, are but one and the same God.

And, as Jesus is God, it follows, that He is both God and man, since He took to himself the nature of man. And he shews it clearly, when he saith, No one hath as cend-ed into heaven, but He who is come down from heaven, the Son of Man who is in heaven.

These truths, my child, are the groundwork of your faith or belief. They are called the Mys-te-ries of the U-ni ty, or of One God, and of the Tri-ni-ty, or of Three Persons in One God, and of God the Son's taking flesh, and being made man.

They are called Mys-te-ries, that is, secret truths, hidden from us, or what are above our know-ledge, or com-pre-hen-sion: yet must we believe them, because God, who is truth itself, hath re-veal-ed them, and Jesus Christ hath taught them. And as God is all-wise and good, He there-fore cannot be de-ceiv-ed, nor deceive us.

That your faith of these truths may increase and be firm, often make this, or the like act of faith. O God, I believe Thou art the only true God: O Jesus Christ, I believe Thou art the Son of the Living God, who camest down from heaven, and wast made Man for us, and

61

enr sal-va-tion. O Holy Ghost, I believe Thou art the divine Spirit pro-ceed-ing from the Father and the Son; and with them, One and the same God. O blessed Tri-ni-ty, One God:

he will

om the f mine,

ather's

ost, or

d from

ier, the

and the

that He

to him-

it clear-

d-ed in-

vn from

ground-

e called

ne God.

rsons in

ng flesh,

, secret

ove our

must we th itself,

ist hath

nd good,

nor de-

increase

like act

the only

Thou art

est down

rus, and

ven.

# LESSON XXI.

# The Maxims of Jesus Christ.

JESUS CHRIST teacheth us, that of our-selves, and without him, we can do nothing. As it is in God, and by God, that we live, move, and are, so it is only by his grace and help, that we can do good unto our e-ter-nal sal-va-tion. As the branch cannot bear fruit if it do not abide on the tree, so neither can we bring forth the fruit of good works, if we do not abide in God by faith, hope, and love, and he give us not his grace.

Christ salth, speaking of himself, I am the way, the truth; ud the life. He is the way, in what he teacnes by his word, and by his life, which we must copy. He is the truth, by what he pro-mis-es; and he is the life, by the grace which we receive through him : and we have need of this grace; for he saith, No man can come to me, unless the Father, who hath sent me, draw him.

This grace is his free gift; hence we must beg it of God. Ask, saith he, and it shall be given to you; seek, and you shall find. And it is He who must teach us how to pray, and what to ask. Thus He teacheth us. When you pray, say Our Father who art in heaven, &c. This prayer is called the Lord's prayer. He more-o-ver teaches us not to confine our hope to the earth, and to this life: for we are

16.

gra

and

jud

wo

bac

go

wil

thi

and

and

one die

be

Th

wha Be

of

set

hav

1

mir

and

in t

but

trea

N ver

stor

had

80 i

here but for a short the for a few years, or days, as it may please who is the Lord of the life of man. We we not then to heap up riches here, but to lay up a treasure in heaven, by a life of good works.

He tells us, there are two ways, and two gates: but, that we must strive to enter at the narrow gate, and walk in the strait way; for this leads to life, but is found by few; because there are few that choose it: the greater part of men prefer the broad way that leads to death and ruin.

To follow Jesus in the strait and narrow way to heaven, we must, my child, renounce the Devil, and his works of sin; the world and its pomps; the flesh and its baits. We must carry the cross by the practice of virtue. We must love God, and keep his com-mand-ments. If we do this, we shall after our death, enter into life e-ver-last-ing, and be happy for ever with God. For, my child, there will come a day and an hour, when you must die, and leave this world, and all that is in it; for since Adam sinned we are all doomed to die; and when we are dead, our bodies will be laid under ground, and they will moulder into dirt and dust. But our souls will be judged by God, and ac-cord-ing as we have lived well, or ill in this life, we shall live for ever either in hap-pi-ness or misery, beyond what can be en-joy-ed or en-dur-ed in this life, or what we are able to conceive. The souls of some, who have not been very good during part of their life-time, and yet have had pardon of their sins, will go into'a prison called Pur-ga-to-ry for awhile.

ars, or

e Lord

to heap

in hea-

and two

r at the

ay; for

because

ter part

eads to

row way

ince the

l and its

ist carry

Ve must

s. If we

into life

ith God.

day and eave this

e Adam

when we

ground,

ust, and

ll in this p-pi-ness

oy-ed or

e able to

have not

life-time, will go

while.

And, at the last day, all that are in the graves will hear the voice of the Son of God, and they will come from their graves to be judged by him pub-lic-ly, of all their thoughts, words, and deeds, done in this life, good and bad. And they who have done good, will then go body and soul to a life of hap-pi-ness that will never end, of such joy and of such good things as no man ever saw, or can conceive : and they who have done evil will be cast body and soul into hell fire.

To one of these ends, you, my child, must one day come. Live well then that you may die well: for as you live so you will die, and be happy or mi-ser-a-ble for ever, after death. This is the sum of what Jesus taught, and of what you must believe and practise till death. Be wise then, now in time; for when the hour of your death is come, it will be too late to set about it; you may then wish to do, and to have done well; but wishes then will be vain.

# LESSON XXII.

### The Sufferings and Death of Jesus Christ.

Though Jesus was much fol-low-ed and admir-ed; for people came from all parts to see and hear him; yet there were some that hated him, so far as to seek his death. And, though in the whole course of his lite he did no harm, but was good and kind to all, yet was he ill treated.

More than once the Jews took up stones to stone him. They re-proach-ed him, saying he had a devil, and was mad. If then Jesus was so ill treated, learn from him to bear pa-tient-ly

on

dor

trea

feet

he e

At

wer

the

to re

to G

the

muc

and

mit s

that

what

nrais

the f

nal h

The ..

Je

M

Wi

2-se-p

after

to life

for th

ap-pea

where

G

0

I ny t

what ill treat-ment may befal you, and to forgive them that hate you, or do you any wrong. At length the Jews were re-solv-ed to take away his life. It was at the time of the Passover, a great feast ob-serv-ed by them, they con-triv-ed to do it. But before they did it, Jesus, when he was at his last supper with his dis-ci-ples, the night before he died; gave them his body and blood in this manner:

He took bread into his hands, he blessed it, and broke it. He then gave his body to them, and said, Take and eat; This is my body. He then gave them his blood thus: He took the cup with some wine and water in it, and said to them: Take and drink; This is my blood. When he did this, he in-sti-tu-ted the Sa-crament of the Holy Eu-cha-rist, and the Sa-crifice of the Mass.

After he had done this, he went forth into a garden, and there he prayed to his Father. Father! if it be pos-si-ble, let pass from me this chalice, (by which he meant his passion and death) yet, not as I will, but as Thou wilt; Thy will be done.

Whilst he was thus praying, Judas, one of his dis-ci-ples, brough with him armed men to seize Jesus. They seized him, and thus led him to Cai-phas, the High Priest. From Caiphas they led him to Pilate; from Pilate to Herod; and again to Pilate.

They blind-fold-ed him, scoffed at him, spit in his face, stripped off his clothes, and tied him to a pillar; there they scourged him; they then clothed him with an old purple garment, put a reed into his hand, and a crown of thorns

64

o for-

rong.

take

Passthey

did it.

th his

them

sed it,

them,

. He

ok the

d said blood.

Sa-cra-

Sa-cri-

into a

Father.

m me

u wilt :

one of

nen to

us led

m Cai-

ate to

n, spit

d tied

; they

ment,

thorns

on his head; set him on a stool, and then ador-ed him as a mock king: after all this cruel treatment, they nailed him by his hands and feet to a cross. This was done at noon day.

He hung on the cross in great pain and a-gony until three o'clock in the af-ter-noon; when he ex-pir-ed. Thus died Jesus to save the world. At his death the sun was dark-en-ed, rocks were split, and the dead rose from their graves. Oh! my child, how great must have been the evil of the sin of our first parents! since to redeem us from it, to re-con-cile mankind to God, and to set heaven open to us, Christ, the Son of God, made man, suf-fer-ed so much, and at last died on the cross.

Great was his love for us. Love his then, and through love of him see you do not commit sin. Hate and detest it as the worst thing that can befal you in this life. Often think on what Jesus hath done and suf-fer-ed for you; praise and thank him; and beg you may reap the fruit of it by his grace here, and by e-ternal hap-pi-ness here-af-ter.

# LESSON XXIII.

The Burial, Desurrection, and Ascension of Jesus Christer And the General Judgment of Mankind.

WHEN JESUS was dead, they laid his body in a se-pul-chre, or grave : and, on the third day after his death, he raised himself from death to life, He ap-pear-ed often to his dis-ci-ples, for the space of forty days. The last time he ap-pear-ed to them was on Mount O-li-vet : where, after he had spoken to them, he lifted

F2

up his hands, and blessed them.

Then he as-cend-ed up to heaven in their presence, till a cloud took him out of their sight. Then two angels in the form of men clothed in white robes told them, that he should one day come again in like manney as they had seen him go up to heaven.

Then it was that Jesus Christ took pos-session of his kingdom, of which there will be no end. And there he sitteth at the right hand of God the Father; not that God hath hands, for he is a pure spirit without matter, form, or figure; but by that is meant, Christ is raised, as Man, above all that is in heaven, and to the highest glory and dig-ni-ty; for, as God, He is one and the same God with the Father.

There he will continue in that state till He come at the last day, when an end will be put to this world, to judge the living and the dead; those that are now dead; we, who are now living, but shall die; and those who will be living at the last day, but also will first die; for 'tis ap-point-ed unto all men once to die, and then the judgment.

For, the hour will come when all that are in the graves, shall hear the voice of the Son of God, and they shall come forth; they that have done good unto the re-sur-rec-tion of life; and they that have done evil unto the re-surrec-tion of judgment.

For, God hath ap-point-ed a day in which He will judge the world in justice by that man, the Son of God, Jesus Christ, whom He hath or dain ed, whereof He hath given as-su-rance to all men, in that He raised Him from the

dead be pe signs tire-ly Bu He th mise clete. Holy A-pos der-st them then b Als such t and to world by the his na Thi Pen-te tles a ther in sound ing, a were parted over e filled v 'Tw Churc lo-ge-ti

66

leir

reir

nen

had

ses-

d of

for

OF

sed.

the

le is

He

put

ead :

now

l be

; for

and

re in

on of

have

life;

-sur-

hich

man,

hath

ance

the

dead : and after that judgment all things will be per-fect-ly sub-ject-ed to Him, and the designs of God from all e-ter-mi-ty will be entire-ly ac-com-plish-ed.

## LESSON XXIV.

# The Establishment of the Church.

But, after Jesus was as-cend-ed into heaven, He thence sent down, ac-cord-ing to his promise before he was put to death, the Pa-raclete, or Com-fort-er, the Divine Spirit, or the Holy Ghost, to en-light-en the minds of his A-pos-tles and Dis-ci-ples, that they might under-stand all that which He, when living with them on earth, had taught them, and would then bring to their minds.

Also to confirm them in the faith or belief of such truths, and to en-a-ble them, to teach them, and to preach the Gospel throughout the whole world : and, more-o-ver, to confirm the same by the mi-ra-cles which they should work in his name, and by his power.

This came to pass thus: When the days of Pen-te-cost were ac-com-plish-ed, the A-postles and Dis-ci-ples of Christ were all to-gether in one place: and suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a mighty wind coming, and it filled the whole house where they were sitting; and there ap-pear-ed to them parted tongues, as it were of fire, and it sat over every one of them; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost: Acts ii.

'Twas thus Jesus Christ e-sta-blish-ed his Church.—And all they that be-lieved were to-ge-ther—they con-ti-nu-ed daily with one.

7

13

accord in the temple.—And the Lord added daily to them such as should be saved. Acts ii. And then was ful-fill-ed what Jesus had said, that they who be-liev-ed in Him should do still greater works than He himself did.

With this his Church, He pro-mis-ed the same Divine Spirit should always abide; and teach, and guide her (the Church) in all truth unto the end of the world : in such sort that the Gates of Hell, or Satan, should never prevail against her and induce her to believe, or to teach the least error:

The truth and fact of this were de-mon-strated beyond all doubt, by the many mi-ra-cles, and signs, and wonders, which the fol-low-ers of Jesus did e-ve-ry where through his power, and in his name; because to Him was given all power in heaven and on earth unto the e-ternal sal-va-tion of all them that should believe in Him, and believe the Holy Catholic Church, which he had es-ta-blish-ed.

In this manner, and by the tes-ti-mo-nywhich the A-pos-tles and Dis-ci-ples of Jesus. Christ, and the in-nu-mer-a-ble Martyrs, gave of the treths of the Gospel and of the Church of Jesus Christ, by the blood which they shed,, and by their lives which they vo-lun-ta-ri-ly laid down under the most cruel torments, God set, as it were, his seal to the tes-ti-mo-ny, that all which Jesus had taught was true and Divine.

And, this held, and still holds, and will hold unto the end of the world the fol-low-ers of Jesus Christ, Christians, and Catholics, the members of his Church, firm and steady in the faith and com-mu-nion of One, Holy Ca-thoalone here, and li Sa-cri and o

Word

Ab sti

ab dí

Lic, at

ab ro ab so ac ci d ac cu ac tu a ad e q ad jec ad"ju ad ju p ad mi ad vo af fa b af flu e ag gra ag gra ag gre al der al pha al ti tu am bi am ne

an cho an nu

am pli

ded

s ii.

aid,

still

the and

ruth.

that pre-, or

tratcles, /-ers wer, n all: -terjeve urch.

b-ny esus. gave urch. hed,, ri-ly Jod that ine: hold s of the. the. liolic, and A-pos-to-lic Church; in which Church alone are to be ob-tain-ad for-give-ness of sine here, and here-af-ter a glo-ri-ous re-sur-rec-tion, and life e-ver-last-ing, by means of the Holy Sa-cri-fice, Sa-cra-ments, &c. &c. in-sti-tut-ed and or-dain-ed by Christ himself.

## TABLE IX.

## Words of three Syllables, accented on the first.

- Part 15 " - That Bar Bar.		2 or Bethen & + By the Car fills
Ab sti nence	a <sup>4</sup> nar chy	bat te ry
ab di cate	an ces tor	bat tie ment
ab ro gate	a <sup>4</sup> ni mate	beau ti ful
ab so lute	an te date	blas phe my
ac ci dent	a" pa thy	blun der buss
ac cu rate	ap pe tite	blun der ing
ac tu ate	a pho rism	blus ter er
ad e quate	a po logue	bois ter ous
ad jec tive	a" que duct	book bind er
ad" ju tant	ar bi trate	bor row er
ad ju gate	ar chi tect	bot tom less
ad mi ral	ar gu ment	boun ti ful
ad vo cate	ar ma ment	bre" vi ty
af fa ble	ar ro gant	bro ther ly
af flu ence	as pi rate	bur den some
ag gran dize	at tri bute	bur gla ry
ag gra vate	au di ence	but ter fry
ag gre gate	a" ve nue	Cal cu late
al der man	ax i om	ca" lum ny
al pha bet	Ba" che lor	ca" len der
al ti tude	bail a ble	can di date
am bi ent	ba" nish ment	
am nes ty	bar ba rous	car di nal
am pli fy	bar ris ter	car ti lage
an cho ret	bar ren ness	care ful ly
an nu ai	bash ful ness	car mel ite
S. C. S.	LAND COM PARALLY FLA	A STATE OF A

and the second	And the second sec	No so a galante a succession and	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
car, pen ter	con gru ous	crys tal ine	Ec s
ca ta logue	con ju gal	cul ti vate	e" di
ca" ta ract	con quer or	cum ber some	e go
call te chism	con se crate	cur so ry	elo
ca tho lie	con se quence	cus to mer	em b
ce"le brate	con so nant	Dan ger ous	em b
cen tu ry	con sta ble	de" ca logue	em p
cham pi on	con stan cy	de cen ey	en te
chan cel lor	con sti tute	de" di cate	en vi
cha rac ter	con tra band	de" fer ence	e" pi
chas tise ment	con tra ry	de <sup>#</sup> li cate	e"pi
che" mi cal	con ver sant	de" ma gogue	e" qu
che" mis try	cor mo rant	de" pre cate	.e" qu
cho ris ter	eor po ral	de" pu ty	eu ch
cin na mon	cor pu lent	de" ro gate	eu lo
cir cum flex	cost li ness	de" so late:	ex ce
cir cum stance	coun sel lor	des ti tute	exe
cir cum spect	coun ter pane	de spe rate	ex er
cla <sup>11</sup> mour ous	coun te nance	des po tism	ex i g
clas si cal	coun ter feit	de" tri ment	ex or
clean li ness	coun ter part	dex te rous	ex ple
cle" men cy	court li ness	di a logue	ex qu
cog ni zance	co" ver ing	di a gram	Fa <sup>#</sup> b
co gen cy	co" vet ous	di" li gence	fa" bu
co" lo ny	cow ard ice	dis ci pline	fas ci
col lo quy	co" zen age	dis lo cate	fel lov
com ba tant	craf ti ness	dis-pu tant	fer ti
com pa ny	cre <sup>4</sup> du lous	dis so lute	fer ve
com pe tent	cri" mi nal	di" vi dend	fes ti
com ple ment	cri <sup>4</sup> ti cism	do" cu ment	fir ma
com pli ment	cri" ti cal	dog ma tize	fla ge
com pro mise	cro# co dile	do <sup>4</sup> lo rous	fla" tu
con fer ence	crook ed ness		flow e
con fi dence	cru ci fix	dul ci mer	fluc tu
	cru di ty		fool is
com fort less	crus ti ness	du ra ble	fop pe
A The A Part of the Art of the Art	the sheet with the		N De transmission

ne

S.

e

*suc* 

e

nt

9 E

Ec sta cy for fei ture hu mour ous e" du cate for ma list hus ban dry e go tism for ti tude hy a cynth e lo quent fran gi ble hy po crite em bas sy fra tri cide I dle ness em bry o frau du lent ig no rance em pha sis fri" vo lous im mi nent fro" lic some im ple ment en ter prise ful mi nate im pu dence en vi ous fur ni ture in di gent e" pi gram Gal lan try in fa mous ge<sup>0</sup> ne rous in fan try e" pi logue e" qui page ge" nu ine in fe rence e" qui poise eu cha rist ger mi nate in flu ence eu lo gy glim mer ing in no cence ex cel lence glo bu lar in sti gate glos sa ry in stru ment ex e crate glu ti nous in te gral ex er cise gor man dize in ter course ex i gence . go" vern ment in ter im ex or cism ex ple tive gra" ti tude in ter view gra<sup>4</sup> vi tate in tri cate ex qui site Ha" bi tude i ro ny Fa" bri cate hal low ed Ja" ve lin fa" bu lous han di ly jea" lou sy fas ci nate har bin ger ju bi lee fel low ship fer ti lize har mo ny ju ve nile harp si chord Kil der kin fer ven cy fes ti val ha" zard ous kna ve ry fir ma ment he" ca tomb La" by rinth fla ge let he" mis phere la" tin ist fla" tu lent hep ta gon lau da num flow er ed he ro ine lax a tive fluc tu ate hex a gon lec tur er fool ish ness hin der ance le" ni tive fop pe ry ho<sup>4</sup> mi cide le" vi gate

	11. to 1 1 1 1 1 1	A 3 M . 194	A Mart
li bel ous	mys ti-cal	pau ci ty	Qua
li" ber tine	Nar ra tive		qua
li bra syn nat		pen du lum	quan
li" ne age	ne" bu lous		quar
li" tur gy	5 4	per fo rate	quar
live li hood			quen
lon gi tude	nig gard ly	per qui site	quie
lu bri cous	no" mi nate	pes ti lence	quin
lu cra tive	nu me rous	phy si cal	Ra "v
lu di crous	nun ne ry	plau si ble	re" co
lu na tic	nu tri ment	plea sant ry	rec ta
lux u ry	nu tri tive	ple" ni tude	rec ti
	Ob lo quy	poig nan cy	re mi
mag ne tism	ob se quies	po" ly gen	re tro
mag ni tude	ob so lete	por phy ry	re tro
main te pance		por trait ure	rell ve
mal con tent	ob vi cus	post hu mous	re" ve
ma" nu script		pre am ble	rhap s
mar tyr dom	oc ta gon	pre" ci pice	rhe"t
mar vel lous	o.do rous	pri" mi tive	rheu n
me <sup>1</sup> / cha nism		prin ci ple	ru di
men di cant	or di nance *	pro" mi nent	ru mi
A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A	or gan ist	promp ti tude	Sa' cra
mer ri ment	or the dex	pro4 phe cy	sa <sup>4</sup> cri
mes sen ger	out law ry	pro// se cute	sane ti
me <sup>4</sup> ta phor	o ver sight	pros per ous	sa"tur
me" thod ise	o ver throw	pro" ven der	sa tur sca "ve
mi cro cosm	Pal pa ble	pro <sup>4</sup> vi dence	scep ti
mi cro scope	pal pi tate	psal mo dy	
mis an thrope		psa mo dy pul ve rize	SCri" ve
mo" nar chy	pa" ra graph	pu <sup>1</sup> ve hze pu <sup>1</sup> nish ment	scru pu
and the tout allow a long to the second	pa' ra phrase	the second se	A - 640
	pa rent age		A bán
	pa" rox ysm		a bate
	pa tri arch		ab hor
mul ti form			a bridg
mus cu tar.	pa4 tron ize	py ra una	
	A ALL AN ALL ALL ALL ALL ALL ALL ALL ALL	A A A T MALL AND A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A	A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A A

the set

11:23.9

2.7

C. Sept

Y

e

y

re

e

ve

ent

ude

te

us

ler

nce

nent

e

T

1

cy.

ous

te" le scope Qua dran gle scur ri lous qua dru ped se" di ment tem pe rance quan ti ty sen si tive ter ma gant quar rel some sel pul chre ti" mo rous quar ter age ser pen tine trac ta ble que re lous ser vi tude trai tor ous trea" che ry qui e tude set the ment quin tu ple sig na lize tre" mu lous tri" pli cate Ra" ve nous sig na ture re" com pence ske#le ton tur bu lent so" le cism tur pi tude rec tan gle so#lem nize rec ti tude tym pa ny re mi grate so" ve reign ty"ran ous spe" cu lum re tro gate Va" ga bond vas sal age sphe" ri cal re tro spect rell ve rence ve he mence stig ma tize stra"ta gem re" ve reud ven di ble vell no mous rhap so dy sub se quent ven tri cle rhe" to ric sub stan tive rheu ma tism sub ter fuge ven ture some ru di ments suc cu lent ver sa tile sump tu ous ver ti cal ru mi nate sup pli ant Sa" cra ment vin ci ble sa" cri lege sur ro gate vi" ru lent sy" co phant vo" la tile sanc ti ty sym pa thize sa"tur nine Un du late scall ven ger sym pho ny u ni verse Tan gi ble scep ti cism ur gen cy tan ta lize Wick ed ness scri" ve ner tech ni cal wrong ful ly scru pu lous Accented on the second. ad journ ment A bán don ab stract ed

a bate ment ac compt ant af fron tive ab hor rence ac count ant ag gres sor a bridg ment a chieve ment al lot ment

ap par rent en vellope in f de port ment e qua tor in h de scrip tive ap pen dage ìn ji arch an gel de spo" tic es ta"blish arch bi" shop di lem ma ex che# quer in q as sem blage dis burse ment ex pect ant in st a strin gent in te dis cern ment ex pres sive a sy lum dis eou<sup>4</sup> rage ex tin guish in te dis grace ful ex trin sic at tach ment in te at ten dance dis gust ful ex treme ly in tr au then tic dis ho" nour Fa nall tic in tr au tum nal dis man tle fan tas tic in ve ath le" tic dis plea sure fo ren sic in ve La c Bal'co ny dis .... ble fore stat ler dis till guish fra ter nal lieu t bal sa" mie Mag be numb ed dis tract ed fre neu tic be wil der dis trust ful Gi gan tie mali bra va do dis turb ance gym has" tie man Ca the dral Ec cen#tric He#ro ic me cl e clip tic ho ri zon chi me ra me m clan des tine ef ful gence hor ri" fie mis c mis tr e ject ment hu mane ly co er cive e lope ment hys te" rics con cen tric mo m mo na con cern ment em bar rass I de a em bez zle con junc ture ig no ble mu se con sum mate e mer gent dil lus trate Nar r con tex ture em pha" tic im port ance noc tu Ob du con tin gent en coun ter im post or o bei en cum ber im prove ment con vey ance ob ser en dorse ment im pru dent De base ment de ben ture en dow ment. in cul cate oc cui de can ter en fran chise in cum bent de fend ant. en gage ment in debt ed Ab se de lin quent en large ment in den ture ac qui in dig nant en ligh ten de mean our ad ver in duce ment de mon strate e nor mous am bu de mur rage en tice ment in dul gence

er

È

E .... 1. 33 - 51 K 語をち 1.54 15 小小小 tie a: the state no net A Stands

у с\$-\*\*\* 6 9. TT \*\*\*\*\* Spin M

nce 了

ment nt

P 20

ent d re nt nent

nce

1 St. Market St. St. State		1 6 1 7 6 11 AL
in form er	of fen sive	re gard less
in he rent	op po nent	re hear sal
in jus tice	op pres sive	re lin guish
in qui ry	op pres sor	re luc tance
in struc tive	Pa ci <sup>4</sup> fic	re main der
in ter ment	pa ter nal	re mon strance
in tes tine	pa the" tic	re mon strate
in tes tate	pel lu cid	ren coun ter
in trench men	an and the strike the set to be able to the	re pug nant
in trin sie	per sua sive	re sem blance
in vec tive	port man teau	re sent ment
in ven tor	pre ce dent	re splen dent
La co"nic	pre cep tive	re trench ment
lieu te#nant	pre cur sor	Sar cas tic
Mag pe" tic	pre sump tive	scho las tic
ma lig nant	pri me val	se ques ter
man da mus	prog nos tic	so no rous
me cha" nic	pro mul gate	spec ta tor
me men to	pro vi so	sple ne" tic
mis con strue.	pur su ance	stu pen dous
mis trust ful	pur vey or	sub scri ber
mo men tous mo nas tic	Qua dra tic	sub ver sive suc cess ful
mu se um	qua dru ple quan da ry	
Nar ra for	qui es cent	ry nop sis Tes ta tor
noc tur nal	Re cord er	tran scen dent
Ob du rate	re cum bent	trans pa rent
o bei sance	re dun dant	tre men dous
ob ser vance	re fine ment	tri bu nal
oc cur rence	re fresh ment	tri um phant
the second second second second	and the second sec	which is the free prover the state of the state of the state of the
The Article March 1 and 1	ccented on the l	
Ab sen teé	ap per tain-	bur ga mot
ac qui esce	ap pre hend	Can no nade
ad ver tise	as cer tain	ca#val cade
am bus cade	Bri"ga dier	ca#va lier

cir cum vest	Im por tune o ver ween	
1 2 2 1 1		
com plai sant		
com pre hend		
con de scend	in ter leave per se vere	4
con tra dict	in ter pose pre ex ist	1.3
coun ter act	in ter rupt pre" ma ture	Car -
the second se	and the structure of the second of the second secon	· ·
coun ter man	d in ter sperse Qua ran tine	52
De" bo nair	in ter vene Re ad mit	1-19
dis ap prove	in valid re cog nize	
dis com pose	Ma ga zine re" com mend	1
dis em bark,	mas que rade ren dez vous	17
dis en gage	mis ap ply re" par tee	ic Sta
		Ľ
dis pos sess	mis in form re" pre hend	14
dis re pute	moun tain eer re <sup>n</sup> pri mand	Sec .
dou mr neer	"Op por tune Se" re nade	31
En gi neer	o ver cast su per add	17 11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
en ter tain	o vor come su per scribe	100
es ca lade	the second	-
	o ver flow su pet sede	are.
Ga"zet,teer	o ver look su per vise	1 to
gre na dier	o ver seer - Trans ma tine	the second
and a start of the start of the	an inter a to bas a state of a state of the state of the state of the	ż.

## Examples of Words of THREE Syllables pronounced as Two, and accented on the FIRST Syllables.

Observe that even, sion, tion, sound like shon, either in the middle, or at the end of Words; and ce, vi, soi, si, and ti, like sh. Therefore, cial, tial, sound like shal; cian, tian, like shan; cient, tient, like shent; cious, soious, tious, like shus; and science, tience, like shence, all in one syllable.

	2	- State In a	a total total	A 10-20 - 17	· 1. 160	1.74	···· ··· ··· ··· ··· ··· ·············		the state of	ar inthe to	the start	13- 2 - 2.7
2	AC	tion		frac t	t ous	With the West	up (	t at a	Min The	sec t	I On	1775
31	hal	19	1 4 1 1 1 1					3 - 1				
	an c	i ent	2. 40 4	Gra c	1 ous	14 × 12 12	) ce	an	which they	pe c	1 81	12:57.9
2	18.00	10 14	3. 3. 3. 5 . C			** 2		2 7 8.17	12 8 2 " Yes			2. 96.24
1	auc	ti on	Hi Anton M.	June	u on	chotte .	p ti	Onship	STE THE	spell.	CI OU	10-1-27
	Con	1	A. C. S.	T	- 10	2.6.5	100	a cart	1	nin A	. A 5.0	1.3 18 W. 10
22	Cap	ti ou	Y year	Lo ti	UH .	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		i on	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	suc t	UN.	the same
(E1) <sup>C</sup>	rain	ti on	a state to be	lus ci	Xila	and makes	par ti	1.20 8-20	いましょう	Ten	-	37 8
	Lau	GE . UIL				tone and the		CL ST	de X V I IL	TCH		1 3 . 5. 5
1	C.9.11	ti ou	Wets L	Man	n on	1. 18	4 41	ence	5.9. 140	ter ti	20 14	A. 7.
	1. 6	T		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	1					1 C	A. S. S. S. S.	2. 1 A 2 2
	COD	sci ei	nce	mar ti	1 1.52	41/216 .11 .	ia ti	ent	13 3. 3	trac	1 00	1. 2. 2. 2. 2.
14	N.S.	1 2				1		49 /				
Ne.	con	sci o		men t	On		or ti	on	1-11 - 11 A	Unc	<b>LI 'ON</b>	St. A.
			A	Mart Sada						1. H		St M.
*	DIC	ti on	roi statent	ther s	I OD	2 minutes	re4	ci ou	1. 2. 2.	Veg	1.00	14.3042
14	Fac		the state said	TTA AL	1 200 2 200	3.4.7	Sec.	and the second	" inter "	VET B	2.10	1 21 1
3	гас	ti on	State State	Na ti	OB .	Swall C	<b>L</b> no∺I	i en	E. ann	AFL P	UU.	123.10
	food	i our	CALL STOR	no ti c	-		in the second	ti on	1. 193 2	hi# si	-	1 . K. A.
	fac.		102 19 19 19 19 19	HV W U	100	2 13.9		H UI	1. 4.1.	AT. WY	WH	1 salp

a"gri a"li e al le g a" ni n a"po ap pli ar bi t ar chi au di te Ce# li cell re cha# re oha"ri com m com m com pa com pe con que con tro con tu I co"rol. cor ri gi ore dit cus tom Dan ger de# li ca des pi c de"sul di" le to dis put a dor mi t dro me o dy"sen Ef" fi ca

e"li gi b

Service Car

いいかうれい いまれい なまいです

Ab so ac ce ac cu a<sup>#</sup>eri ad mi ad ver

## TABLE XII.

Words of Four Syllables, accented on the First.

Ab so lute ly. ac ces sa ry ac cu ra cy a"eri mo ny ad mi ral ty ad ver sa ry a" gri cul ture a"li en ate al le go ry a" ni ma ted a" po plex y ap pli ca ble ar bi tra ry ar chi tec ture au di to ry Cell li ba cy cell re mo ny cha# rac ter ize oha"rit a ble com ment a ry com mon al ty. cont pa ra ble com pe ten cy con quer a ble con tro ver sy con bu ma cy co" rol la ry cor ri gi ble ore dit a ry ous tom a ry Dan ger out ly de"li ca cy des pi ca ble de" sul to ry di" la to ry dis put a ble dor mi to ry dro me da rydy"sen te ry Ef" fi ca cy e"li gi ble

TC.

10

end

125

NC.

ad

e

UE ST

tine

ed as

middle.

Thereit, tient, ce, like

OUS

m

e" mis sa ry e" pi cu rism e" pi lep sy ell quit a ble ex e cra ble ex o ra ble ex pli ca ble ex qui site ly Fi" gu ra tive fla# tu len cy fo li a tec. for mi da ble Ha" bit a ble he# te re dox ho#nour a ble hos pi ta ble Ig no mi ny i"mi ta ble in tri ca cy; in ven to ry Ju di ca ture La"ment a ble la" pi da ry le" gen da ry: lill ne a ment: li" te ra ture lu mi na ry Ma" gis, tra cy ma# tri mo ny mi" ni a ture mi ser a ble mo men ta ry mo" nas te ry Na#tu ral ist na" vi ga ble na"vi ga tor ne# ces sa ry ne cro man cy: nig gard li ness nu ga to ry Ob"du ra cy G 2

ob sti na cy o" pe ra tive o" ra to ry Pa"ge an try pa" la ta ble par li a ment par si mo ny pa" tri mo ny pe"ne tra ble. per se cu tor pi#ti a ble plea" sur a ble prac ti ca ble pre" da to ry pre" for a ble pro" fit a ble pro/ fli ga cy pro" mon to ry pro# se cu tor. pur ga to ry Rea son a ble re" pu ta ble re# vo ca ble Sall lu ta ry sanc ti mo ny sanc tu a ry san gui na ry sea son a ble se" con da ry sell'cre ta ry. se" den ta ry se" mi cir cle se" mi na ry ser vice a ble slo<sup>n</sup> ven li ness so" li ta ry so" ye reigh ty spel cu la tive sta# tu a ry sub lu na ry spi#ri tu.al

de li'' de li'' de no de plo de po de pro

de spo de ter

dex ta di a'' di a''

di rec

dis con dis con dis cri

dis loy dis pa dis pa dis pe dis qui dis qui dis se' dis si''

di ver di vi" di vi" dox o' duc ti

du pli' E co'' ef fec ef fe'

e gre g e la'' b

e lec t el lip t e lu ci

e man e mer e mol e mo'' em phi en co e nor e nor en thu

10.00

and a

tem po	TA TY		u a ble	ve?ne	ta ble
te" nar	it a ble	va ri	a ble	• ven ti	la tor
to#le i	a ble	va ri	e gale	Vowim	a ta ry
tran si	to ry		e ta ble	will ne	ra ble
tri" bu		Yel g	e ta tive	Whim	ai cal ly

## Accented on the Second.

h staller into y	the stand a structure but it	A P A P A P A P A P A P A P A P A P A P
Ab bre' vi ate	ap prox i mate	eom mend a ble
ab ste mi ous	a rith me tic	com mi" se rate
ab sur di ty	ar ti" cu late	com mo di ous
ac ce#le rate	as pe" ri ty	com mu ni cant
ac ces si ble	as sas si nate	com mu ni ty
ac com mo date	as si'' du ous	com pa' ra tive
ac ti4 vi ty	as si'' mi late	com pa" ti ble
ad mil nis ter	as so ci ate	com pen di um-
ad mis si ble	as trol/ lo en	son oil li ete
a do ra ble	as tro" lo gy as tro" no my at te" no ate	con ci'' li ate con co'' mi tant
ad ver si ty	at to!! no ata	con den si ty
ad vi as ble	au ri' cu lar	CON CELL AN UNIT
	Au ste" ri ty	con fe'' de rate
af firm a tive	D BUB II LY	con for mi ty
a ginlity.	Ba ro me ter	con ge ni al
a la" cri ty	be a ti tude	con gru i ty
al le giance	be ni" f cence	con si" de rate
al le w.atc	be ne" vo lent	con so la ble
al ter na tive	be nig ni ty	con so" li date
am bas sa dor	hi o" gra phy	con ta gi ous
am bi"gu ous	bo ta'"ni cal	con ta' mi nate-
am phi" bi ous	Ca da'' ve rous.	con ti" gu ous
am pli" fi cate	ca la" mi ty	con vex i ty
a na" lo gy	ca li" di ty	cor po re al
a na" ly sis	ca pa'' ci tate	cor to" bo rate
a na' to my	ca pi" tu late	cre dù li ty
an ni hi late	car ni" vo rous	cri te ri on
an nu i tant	ca tas tro phe	De ca" pi tate
a no" ny mous	ce le" bri ty	de cla" ra tive
an ta" go nist	cen so ri ous	de cli" vi ty
an ti' ei pate	cer ti" fi cate	de cre' pi tudes
an ti' pa thy	chi me" ri cal	de du ei ble
an ti' qui ty	cir cum fer ence	A will a state base 2 a state of the state of the state of the
anx i e ty	co a" gu late	de fi mi tive
a po" ly gy	co he ren sy	de for mi ty
a pos trc'phe	co in ci dent	de ge" ne rate
ap pre ci ate	col la' te ral	de lec ta ble
ap pro pri ate	com bus ti ble	de li" be rate
Start Barris - March 1 - Part	at a the Carton of the East of	" the and " " when have and and " on when a the the

AR AN	The for the state of at	e te te te
de li" ne ate	on the stast	fra gittli ty
	en thu si set	
de li" ri ous	e nu mo rete	fra ter bi ty
de not mi nate	e pis co pal	fru ga'li ty
de plo ra ble	e pi" to me.	Gar ru! B ty
de po" pu late.	e qui" ve lent	gen ti'll ty
		Ben et alle alle alle
de pra' vi ty	e qui" vo cal	ge of me phy
de pre ci ate	e ra' di este	go of the try
de spon den cy	er to he out	gram ma winn
de ter mi nate	e sout che on:	gra pinve tous
		BIG MA SOLUTION
dex te' ri ty	e the re al	gra tu i ty
di a" go nal di a" me ter	e van ge hat.	Ha bi'li ment:
di a' me ter	e va" po rate	ha bi" tu ate
di rec to ry	e ven tu al	har no ni ous
dis com fi ture		
	ex ag ge rate	he re' a cal
dis con so late	ex as pe rate	hi la' ri ty
dis cri" mi nate	ex oru ci ate	his to ri an
dis loy al ty	ex o' cu tor	his to" ri call
dis pa" ri ty	ex em pli fy	hos ti" li ty
dis pen sa ry.	ex hi" la rate	hy dro" pi cal
dis que" li fy	ex o' ne rate	hy per bo le
dis qui e tude	ex or bi tant.	hy po" ori sy
dis se" mi nate.	ex or di um	hy po" the sis
dis si" mi lar		T don't at white
	ex pa ti ate	I den' ti cal.
di ver si fy	ex pe di ent	i do' la try
di vi" ni ty	ex pe ri ence.	il li" be ral i
di vi" si ble	ex tem po re	il li" te rate :
dox o" lo gy	ex te'nu ate	il lu mi nate :
duc ti"li ty		
auc a hoy the	ex ter mi nate.	il lus tri ous.
du pli" ci ty	ex tra ne ous	im ma cu late
E co' no my	ex tra" va gant:	im men si ty
ef fec tu al	ex tre" mi ty	im mo'' de rate
ef fe" mi nate	ex u be rant	im mo" des ty.
	Fa ci' li tate	and the second s
e gre gi ous	ra ci in tatez	im mu ni ty
e la" bo rate	fa ci" li ty	im mu ta ble
e lec to rate	fa na'' ti cism	im pal pa ble
el lip ti cal	fan tas ti cal	im pas sa ble
e lu ci date	fas ti" di ous	'im pe" di ment
	fa ta' li ty	im pe" ni tent
e man ci pate		un pe m tent
e mer gen cy	fe li' ci ty	im pe" ra tive
e mol li ent	fer ti" li ty	im per ti nent
e mo'' lu ment	fes ti" vi ty	im per vi ous
em pha" ti cal	fi de' li ty	im pe" tu ous
	fle i" di ty	
en co mi um		îm pi e ty
e nor mi ty	for ma" li ty	im pla' ca ble
en thu și asm	for tu i tous	im po" ve rish
the second s	「「「「「「「「」」」」	的 一般 一般 化化化

le le i nt

re

D---

nt:

C.,

:e :-

e.

te -

te

te (e

des

. . .

and the way way and any	the call of the second second with a second second	I THE BOATS AND THE	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2
im preg na ble	in ve" te rate	o ri'' gi nal	Qua te
im pro" ba ble	in vi" di ous	or tho" gra phy	quo ti!!
im pro" bi ty	in vi go rate-	Pa 10" chi al	Ra pa'
im pu ni ty	i ras ci ble	par ti" ci pate	ra pi
im pu ta ble	i ro" ni cal	pe cu li ar	re cep
in ac cu rate	ir ra" di ate	pen in su la.	re ci'r
in ad ver tense	ir re" ve rent	pe nu ri ous	re cog
in ad ver tens	La bo' ri ouz	per am bu late	re cri'
in cle" men cy	le ga" li ty	per cep ti ble	re dun
in cog ni to	le gi''ti mate	pe ren ni al	re frac
in con gru ous	lon ge" vi ty	per fit di ous	re ga"
in cre' di ble	/ lu bri? ci ty	per i''phe ry	re ge"
in cre' du lous	lux u ri ant.	per spi" cu ous	re i"te
in do" ci ble	lux u ri ous	phe no" me non	re luo t
in ef fa ble	Ma chi" ne ry	phi lo"lo gy	re mark
in e'' le gant	mag ni" fi cent.	phi lo"so phy	remun
in fal li ble	ma le" vo lent	/phle bo" to my	re pub l
in fe ri or	ma lig ni ty	plu ra"hi ty	re pu di
in fir ma ry	me cha"ni cal	po e4ti cal	re sist i
in fir mi ty	me lo di ous	po li#ti cal	re spect
in flam ma ble	me ri"di an	pos te ti or	re spon
in flex i ble	me tho" di cali	pos te"ri ty	re sto ra
in ge ni ous	me tro"po lis	prag ma#ti cal	re sus ci
in ge" nu ous	mi ra"cu lous	pre ca ri ous	re ta'' li
in gra ti ate	mo nar ohi al	pre ci"pi tate	re ver be
in gra"ti tude	mo no"po lize	pre des ti nate.	rhe to
in gre' di ent	mo no" to ny	pre di" ca ment	ri di" cu
in he'r tance	mu ni#ci pal	pre oc cu py	rus ti" o
in i'' qui tous	mu ni#fi cence:	pre pa# ra tive	
in i' qui ty	mu nil'fi cent	pre pon de rate	Aco
in ju ri ous	mys te ri ous	pre pos te rous	and the second
in or, di nate	my tho" lo gy	pre ro" ga tive	Ad mis
in:qui e tude	Na ti vi ty	pre ser va tive	af fec ti
in qui' si tive	ne ces si ty	pre val ri cate	af flic ti
in sa ti ate	neu tra"li ty	pro cras ti nate.	am bi'' t
in si" du ous	non en ti ty	pro fun di ty	as per si
in te" gri ty	nu me# ri cal	pro ge"ni tor	a tro ci
in tel li gence	O be' di ent.	pro lix i ty	au da ci
in tel li gent	ob li" te rate	pro mis cu ous	au spi"
in ter ro gate	ob li" vi.on,	pro pen si ty	Ca pri c
in ti" mi date.	ob scu ri ty	pro pri e tor	ces sa ti
in tract a ble	ob se qui ous	pros pe"ri ty	co er ci
in tu i tive	om ni"po tent	pro tu be rance:	col lec t
) in va' li date	om ni4sci ent.	pro ver bi al	col lu si
in ves ti gate	op pro bri ous	prox i" mi ty	çom mis
the second s	and the second	A REAL PROPERTY OF A READ REAL PROPERTY OF A REAL P	and the second sec

## THE CATHOLIC SUBOOL BORK

a contraction and	and the second s	sta R Baltan .
Qua ter' ni on	Sa ga'' ci ty	sur mount a ble
quo ti" di an	sa lu bri ous	sus cep ti ble
Ra pa" ci ty	sa ti" ri cal	sym bo'' li cal
ra pi' di ty	schis ma' ci cal	sy no' ni mous
re cep ta cle	scur ri"li ty	Tau to'llo gy
re ci" pro cal	se cu ri ty	ete me" ri ty
re cog" ni zance		ter ra que ous
re cri' mi nate	sex en ni al	ter res tri al
re dun dan cy	sig ni" fi cant	the o' lo gy
re frac to ry	si mi' li tude	tran quil li ty
re ga" li ty	sim pli ci ty	trans pa ren cy
re ge" ne rate	sin ce" ri ty	tri an gu lar
re i''te rate	so lem ni ty	tri ca ni al
re luo tan cy	so li" ci tous	ty runi cal
re maric a ble	so li" ci tude	Vain glo' ri ous
re mu ne rate	so li" lo quy	ver na' cu lar
re pub li can	som ni" fe rous	ver ti'' gi nous
re pu di ate	so phis-ti cal	vi cis si tude
re sist i ble	spon ta ne ous	vic to rious
re spect a ble	sub or di nate	vi va" ci ty
re spon si ble re sto ra tive	sub ser vi ent	vo ci'' fe rous vo lu mi nous
re sus ci tate	suc ces sive ly	vo lup tu ous
re ta' li ate	- sul phu re ous	U bi' qui ty
re ver be rate	su per flu ous	au na' ni movia
rhe to" ri cal	su pe ri or	un te'ina ble
ri di'' cu lous		ur ba'' ni ty
rus ti" ci ty	su pre ma ey	un righ te ous,

# Accented on the Second but pronounced as Three.

	The sease of the sease	「日本」	Softer and	and the ? ?	and a shirt w	and setting the	" Strant to the	121
	Ad mis	si on	com	pa" ni	on	de flu	c ti on	197
St. 20	af fec ti	on	COEX	ple ti	OR COM	de jec	ti on	100
2.1	af flic ti	and the second s		pul si			ci ous	
	am bi''	and the second sec		ces si				33
							ti on	は「愛い
	as per s	a ' stratto h	2.20 0	fes si o	The second second	de vo		2-
	a tro ci	ous	a to the set a	nec ti	when a star it		si on	
	au da ci	ous	con	struc t	í 00	di ges	ti on	1 1
~	au spi'	ci ous	con	sump t	i on	dis cu	s si on	the same
r,	Ca pri d			tri" ti			s si on	
	ces sa ti			ven ti			e ti or	
10	At your dit a	the second shifts detailing the						
	co er ci		Card da la maria	ver si o	· P. de Strand	Ef fi''		it m
	col lec		And the second second	vul și e		ejec	u on	12:1
	col lu si		cre (	den ti s	18	e mis	SI OD	and the
1	com mi	si on	.De.	i'' ci ei	it the	es sen	tial	10
-1,	*** · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Catherine "Loon"	ALTER THE SALE CHERTY	E TALLY LEWS .	ap - if the	tor i with	**************************************	man.

L. Pe

	State in the state of the state	·		• •	T' Care .		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	ex emp t	and the set of the	Ma gi"			pi <sup>ss</sup> ti c	
	ex pan si		ma li"	ci ous'	Re	li" gi o	US
2	Fal la ci.	ous	mi gra	ti on:	Sei Sei	n ten ti	OUS .
	fa mi" li	ar	Ob nor	i ous	suf	fi" ci e	nt'
-	fic ti" ci	ous	ob stru	c ti on	Te	na ci o	us -
	Im par ti	al	of fi" c	i ous	tra	n serip	ti on .
	im pa ti e		o pi" n	ion		ns gres	
	in fec ti		out ra			r mil li	
	in nox i		Pre cat			a' ci o	
	Lo qua c		pro fi"			ra ci ou	
	A		S	900 8 1 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	tis to Com.	1 5 A 4-17	A 44 9 8 6

#### Words of Four Syllables, accented on the Third.

Ac ci den' tal a" do les cence an te ce dentia" po plec tie ap pre hen sive ar' bitra' tor Be a ti" fic be ' ne fac tor Co ad ju tor co a les cence so e tar nak co ex ist ent cir cum ja cent cli" mac te" ric: com pre hen sive cor re spon dence. cor re spon dent De cli na' tor

de spe ra do de tri men tal dis af fest ed dis a gree ment dis in he" rit dis respect ful E van es' cent eu ro pe an Ho ri zon' tal hy me ni al In co he'' rent in consist ent in ex haust ed in strumen tal in ter ja cent in ter lo per in ter mix ture in ter reg num

Le" gis la' tive le" gis la tor le" gis la ture Ma'' le fac' tor ma" ni fes to ma" the ma" ties mis de mea nor Or na men' tal o ver bur den Per se ver' ance pre'' de ces sor pro" cu ra tor Re" gu la' tor Sa" cer do' tal sci en ti" fic spe" cu la tor su per car go sym pa the" tic

## TABLE XI.

#### Words of Five Syllables, accented on the Second.

4	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	mart 1 ger		and the second and a second a	1 . Stand	5
	A bo' mi n	able	De bi" li	ta ted	e lec tu a i	W.	*
	a po" the		de cla'' m		e ma" ci a		
							+
1	au tho''ri	ta tive	de cla" ra	to ry	e pis co pa	CY	-
1	aux i" li a	FV	le fa' ma	to ry	e pis to la	PARS TO ANY SALES	F
	Ca lum' ni				ex pla#na		
							11
2.	com men d	is to ry	de ro'' ga	to ry	He re" di	tary and	
1	com men s	u ra ble	dis ho" no	ur a ble	ho mo ge'	ne ous	
	con sot la		dis in te r		hy" po cho		1 + 1
-	on tem po	prary	Ef fe' mi	n na cy	I ma" gi n	a die	1
20	. tot. Atmant S	den al a portante	"" × 25 " - 4	- +	1	P. 2	1

a ma" y im pe' im prac in ac c in ap p in cen in com. in cor r in dis p in ex o in ex p in ex tr in fa'' t in flam in ha" in hos in i" mi in nu m in self. in suf fe in su pe

A ca de a" cri n ad van t af fa bi' a'' li me al le go' al pha b am phi a na the an ni ve ar chi pe ar gu m a ris to" a rith m as si du as tro no au then Bi o gra Car ti la ca'' te g cha" rac

4.40

**Ş**.,

i ma" gi na ry im pe' ne tra ble im prac ti ca ble in ac cu ra cy in ap pli ca ble in cen di a ry in com pa ra ble in cor ri gi ble in dis pu ta ble in ex o ra ble in ex pli ca ble in ex tri ca ble in fa'' tu a ted in flam ma to ry in ha" bi ta ble in hos pi ta ble in i" mi ta ble in nu me ra ble in se' pe ra ble in suf fer a ble in su per a ble

一 教授 学师道言

Ver mi' cu la ted in tem pe ra ture in to" le ra ble vo ca" bu la ry in ve" te ra cy in vo" lun ta ry in vul ne ra ble ir re" pa ra ble ir re".vo ca ble un au tho ri sed i ti" ne ra ry Jus ti" ci a ry Ob ser va to ry o ri" gi nal ly Par ti" cu la rize un fa" thom a ble pe cu ni a.ry pre li' mi na ry un go' vern a ble pre pa'' ra to ry un pa'' ral lel ed Re me' di a ble un par don a ble re po" si to ry un pro" fit a ble re ci" pro cal ly un qua" li fi ed re cott ver a ble un ser vice a ble Sub si di a ry un ut ter a ble sig ni" fi can cy un war rant a ble

#### Accented on the Third.

A ca de" mi cal a" cri mo ni ous ad van ta ge ous af fa bi" li ty a" li men ta ry al le go" ri cal al pha be" ti cal am phi the a tre a na the' ma tize an ni ver sa ry ar chi pe" la go ar gu men ta tive a ris to" cra cy a rith me" ti cal as si du i ty as tro no" mi cal au then till ci ty

180

chris ti a" ni ty e las ti" ci ty chro no lo" cal e" le men ta ry cir cum am bi ent em ble ma' ti cal com pli men ta ry e pi de" mi cal con san gui" ni ty e qua bi" li ty e qua ni" mi ty con ti gu i ty con ti nu i tr e qui la" te ral e qui li" bri um con tra dic to ry con tra rie ty e" ty mo" lo gy con tro yer ti ble ek com mu ni cate Flex i bi" li ty con tra me li ous Ge ne a" lo gy cor nu co pia ge" ne ra" li ty cre" di bi" li ty cri'' mi na'' li ty ge" ne ro" si ty Hos pi ta'' li ty cu ri o'' si ty Di a bo" li cal hy per bo" li cal dis in ge" nu ous hy per cri' ti cal Bi o gra" phi cal dis o be di ent hy" po cri" ti cal Car ti la" gi nous du o de" ci mo hy" po the" ti cal ca" te go" ri cal Ec cen tri" ci ty Ig no mi" ni ous cha" rac ter is tic e co no" mi cal il le ga" li ty

vo lup tu a ry Un ac cept a ble un al te ra ble un an swer a ble un cha'' ri ta ble un ci" vi li zed un cul ti va ted un dis ci plin ed an fa vour a ble.

教育部门 医前部外的

un ac o in sta bi!! li ty il le gill ti mate per pe tu i ty u na ni im be ci' li ty in stan ta ne ous per spi cu i ty un at t im ma tu ri ty in sup port a ble phi lo so" phi cal un a vo im me mo ri al in sur mount a ble phra se o'' lo gy phy" si og no my im mo biff li ty in tel lec tu al im mo re' li ty in ter me di ate plau si bi'' li ty po" ly syl la ble Ad ven im mor te'li ty in the pi'di ty im per cop ti ble in u ti" li tr pos si bi" li ty am mu im por tu ni ty in va li" di ty pre ter na" tu ral ap pre im pro pri e ty ir re fra''ga ble ap pro pri mo ge ni al in a bit li ty a" va ri ir re proach a ble pri mo ge' ni ture prin ci pa" li ty aug me in ac ces si ble ir re sist i ble Be" ne in ad ver" ten cy ir re triev a ble pro" ba bi" li ty Cal ci r in ar ti" cu late Li" be ra" li ty pro" ble ma" ti cal in ca pa" ci ty lon gi tu di nal pro" di ga" li ty cir cum Ma gis te ri al cir cum in ci vi' li ty pu e ri'li ty in com mo di ous meg na ni" mi ty pu sil la" ni mous cir eum in com pa" i ble ma" me fac tu rer py re mi" di cal com pr con de Qua dri la'' te ral in con ceiv a ble ma" tri mo ni at con fi d in con gru i ty me di o" cri ty quin qua ges i ma con fir y Re ca pi' tu late in con si" de rate me" ri to ri ous con fis me" ta mor pho sis rec ti li" ne al in con so la ble con fla me" to pho" ri cal re" gu la" ri ty in con test a ble con sci in con ve ni ence me" ta phy" si cal re" pre hen si ble me tro po" li tan re" pre sen ta tive con se c in cor po re al mi" nis te ri al ri" si bi li ty in cor rupt i ble in cre du li w mis cel la ne ous Sa lu ti" fe rous in de fea si ble mo" no syl la ble sa" tis fac to ry U in de ter mi nate mu ci la" gi nous se ni o'' ri ty Ex tra in dis cri'' mi nate mul ti fa ri eus sen si bi" li ty Il le gi in dis pen sa ble mu ta bi" li ty sin gu la" ri ty in com my tho lo" gi cal in di vi" du al su per e" mi nent in de fa in di vi" si ble Non con for mi ty su per ex cel lent in sig n in ef fec tu al no to ri e ty su per flu i ty in stan in e qua" li ty O do ri" fe rous sys te ma" ti cal in ex haus ti ble op por tu ni ty su per a bun dant in ex pe di ent o ra to" ri cal su per in ten dant in ex pres si ble An te d or the gra" phi cal Ta ci tur ni ty in fe li" ci ty Pa" ne gy" ri cal an ti m tes ti mo ni al in fer ti" li ty pa" ra dox i cal the o lo" gi cal Com pa in fi de'' li ty pa" ral le" lo gram the o re" ti cal dis ci# di yi" si par si mo ni ous tri" go no" me try in ge nu i ty ty po gra" phi cel in hu ma' ni ty Ec cle pa" tri mo ni al in sig ni" fi cant Vo'' lu bi'' li ty pe ri e" di cal per pen di" cu lar Un ac count a ble in sin ce"ri ty

un ac cus t	om ed un	con trou	a ble u	ni for n	i tu
u na ni" mi	·····································		CONST CONTRACTOR	State States	and the start of
		de ni a bl	e	n in ha"	bi ted
un at tain a	ble un	en light e	n ed II	ni ver s	tv
un a void a	him the	STATE BAR	Still and there the	The Barbart	
an a void a	DIG/mark aug	e qui vo	CHI	n per ce	iv a ble

#### Accented on the Third, but pronounced as Four. in ti"ti ous con sum ma ti on in suffit ci ent

con tem pla ti on

De<sup>#</sup> cla ra ti on

de<sup>o</sup> pra ya ti on

de" pre ca ti on

de" vas ta ti on

dis pen sa ti on

dis pro por ti on

Em bro ca ti on

e" ner va ti on

e qui noc ti al

ex cla ma ti on

Fa# bri ca ti on

fas ci na ti on

fer men ta ti on

fla" gel la ti on

in au spi" ci ous

fluc tu a ti on

dis so lu ti on

Ad ven ti" ti ous am mu nin ti on ap pre hen si on ap pro ba ti on a" va rin ci ous aug men ta ti on Be" ne dio ti on Cal ci na ti on cir cum spec ti on cir cum stan ti al cir cum ven ti on com pre hen si on con de scen si on con fi den ti al con fir ma ti on con fis ca ti on con fla gra ti on con sci en ti ous con se quen ti al

cal gy my

Nº Lak

the where

TR

den to

fure.

ty

ty

tv

qous

cal .

ral

i ma

late

Sat

ty

i ble

tive

ous Ty

y.

ty

nent

lent

cal dant

dant

ty.

cal

al

ne try

hi cel

ty a ble

ti cal

le

in suf fi" ci ent Li" que fac ti on Ma" chi na ti on Pal li a ti on pe" tri fac ti on pro vi den ti al Re" tri bu ti on re tro spec ti on Sa" cri li gi ous se ques tra ti on ster nu ta ti on sti" inu la ti on sti" pu la ti on. su per cilli ous su per fi" ci al su per scrip ti on sup pli ca ti on sup po si ti on sus cita ti on

## TABLE XII.

#### Words of Six Syllables, accented on the Third.

Ex tra or di na ry Il le gi" ti ma cy in com men su ra ble in de fa" ti ga ble in sig ni" fi can cy in stan ta ne ous ly

in ter ro" ga to ry ir re co" ve ra ble Re" com men da to ry Va le tu di na ry Un in ha" bi ta ble un in tel li gi ble

#### Accented on the Fourth.

An te di lu' vi an an ti mo narch i cal Com pa<sup>4</sup> ti bi<sup>4</sup> li ty dis ci<sup>4</sup> pli na ti an di vi<sup>4</sup> si bi li ty Ec cle si as' ti cal

Н

e" ty mo lo" gi cal Fa mi li a" ri ty He" te ro ge" ne ous hi e ro gly" phi cal his to ri o" gra pher Il li be ra" li ty

im mu ta bi" li ty im pla ca bi" li ty im pro ba bi" li ty in com pre hen si hle in cre di bi" li ty in fal li bi" li ty in fe ri o" ri ty in flex i bi# li tv in hos pi a" li ty ir re" con ci la ble

86

Me di ter ra ne an Pa cil fi ca to ry par li a men ta ry par ti" cu las ri ty pu sil la ni mi ty Re spec ta bi" li ty Spill ri tu a li ty su per in ten den cy sus cep ti bi" li ty Tri go no mell tri cal

## TABLE XIII.

Words of Seven Syllables, accented on the Fifth.

An ti triëni ta' ri	ans in di	s so" lu bi"	· li tw
		vi" si bi" ]	
Im ma te ri a" li t	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
im mea su ra bili li	i ty in sa	ti a bi# li	ly.
im pa" ri syl la" b	i cal La ti	tu di na' r	i an
im pe# ne tra bi# l		ni po ten t	
			A star and the
in com pa" ti bi" l	I ty Yau	le tu di na	LI HU

## TABLE XIV.

Words spelt alike, but which, in different Parts of Speech, change their Pronunciation; being accented on the first Syltakle when Nouns; and the last when Verbs,

#### NOUNS.

#### VERBS.

Accented on the first.

S.

### Accented on the last.

To Abs'ent, to keep away Ab'sent, not present. An Abstract, an abridgement To Abstract, to shorten A Collect, a short prayer To Collect, to gather together

A Compound, a mixture To Compound, to mingle A Contest, a quarrel To Contest, to dispute A Contract, a deed To Contract, to bargain To Converse, to discourse Converse, conversation To Convert, to change A Convert, a reformed person

A Convict, a criminal A Convoy, a guard A Desert, a wilderness

To Convict, to prove guilty

To Convoy, to protect To Desert, to forsake

An E A Fei

Frequ Impor

An In An O sent A Pre

Produ A Pro sign A Rel A Rec

Refuse A Sub dien

A Tor

Wor

Abel, Able.

Accep Excep Aceide Accide Accom Accour Acts, Axe, chon Affect,

Ail, to Ale, m Air, el E'er, e

Effect,

#### NOUNS Accented on the first.

An Extract, a quotation A Ferment, a tumult

Frequent, occurring often Import, meaning

An Insult, an affront An Object, any thing presented to our senses

A Present, a gift Produce, the thing produced To Produce, to bring forth A Project, a scheme or design:

A Rebel, a Traitor A Record, a public register To Record, to enroll Refuse, waste A Subject, he who owes obe- To Subject, to subdue dience

A Torment, a great pain

beech. e first

y .

oger

ilty

VERBS Accented on the last.

To Extract, to select To Ferment, to work like beer

To Frequent, to resort to To Import, to bring from abroad

To Insult, to ill use To Object, to oppose

To Present, to give To Project, to contrive

To Rebel, to revolt To Refuse, to deny

To Torment, to torture

#### TABLE XV.

Words of similar Sound, but different in Spelling and Sense.

Abel, a man's name Able, sufficient Accept, receive, Except, leave out Accidence, grammar rules Accidents, chances Accompt, reckoning Account, esteem Acts, deeds, exploits Axe, an instrument used to chop wood Affect, to move or imitate Effect, purpose Ail, to be ill Ale, malt liquor Air, element E'er, ever

Ere, before Heir, to an estate Alder, tree Elder, older All, every one Awl, a sharp tool Allowed, granted Aloud, with a noise Altar, for a sacrifice Alter, to change Ant, an insect Aunt, an uncle's wife Arrant, notorious Errand, a message Errant, wandering Ascent, stcepness Assent, consent

the second of the second states and the	
and the second states of the second	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Assistance, help	Berry, a small fruit
Assistants, helpers	Bury, to inter
Attendance, waiting	Bile, gall
	DAIL TAR
Attendants, waiters	Boil, to bubble up
Auger, to bore with	Blew, did blow
Augur, a soothsayer	Blue, a colour
Bacon, swine's flesh	Boar, the male spine
Baken, in anteration	Bore, to make a hole
Beacon, a light to guide ship	Boor, a clown
Beckon, with the hand	Board, a plank
Bail, a surety	Bor'd, did bone
Bale, a bundle of goods	Bole, a corn measure, og.
Bait, a lure	Boll, a round stock or sten
Bate; to lessen	Bowl, a large basin
	Bolt, for a door
Ball, a round substance	
Bawl, to cry out	Boult, to sift
Ballad, a song	Bomb, a mortax shot
Ballot, lot by balloting	Boom, of a ship
	Doully of a sheet
Barbara, a woman's name	Bough, a branch
Barbary, a country	Bow, to bend
Barberry, e tree	Boarder, at a table
	Border, the margin
Bare, naked	
Bear, a rongh, savage ani-	Boy, a young lad
mat	Buoy, an anchor mark
Baron, a lord	Buy, to purchase
Barren, unfruitful	by, near
Baize, a course cloth	Brace, a couple
Bays, bay trees	Braze, to solder with brase
Base, mean	Breaches, broken places
the second	
Bass, in music	Breeches, to wear
Be, to exist	Bread, food made of ground
Bee, an insect	corn
Beach, the sea shore	Bred, brought up
	Promise of the
Beech, a tree	Brewing, of ale
Bean, a pulse	-Bruin, a bear's name
Been, of the verb to be	Brews, he breweth
Beat, to strike	Bruise, a hart
Deat, 10 strike	
Beet, a plant	Bruit, a report
Beau, a fop	Brute, a beast
Bow, to shoot with	But, a particle
	Butt, a large cask
Beer, malt liquor	
Bier, a frame for the dead	Borough, a town corporate
Bel, an idol	Burrow, a cover for rabbits,
Bell, a sounding instrument	
Belle, a fine lady	Cane, to walk with
are in the set of the set of the set of the set of the set	And the set of the set of the set of the

Calais Chalie Call, Caul, Canno Canon Can, Cann, Catch, Ketch, Cattle, Kettle, Ceiling Sealing Cell, a Sell, to Cellar, Seller, Censer, Censor Censur Cent. a Sent, d Scent, Centain Century Centry, Chas'd, Chaste, Chews, Choose, Chouse, Choir, Quire, Choler, Collar, Chord, Cord; a Cinque, Sink, 10 Cion, a Sion, a Cite, to Sight, Site, sit

Calais, in France Chalice, a cup Call, to name Caul, net work of a wig, ofc. Cannon, a great gun Canon, a rule or law Can, am able Cann, a jug Catch, to lay hold of Ketch, a small ship Cattle, cows, &c. Kettle, for boiling Ceiling, of a room. Sealing, setting a seal Cell, a small close room Sell, to dispose of Cellar, a vault Seller, that sells Censer, for insense Censor, a reformer Censure, judgment Cent. an hundred Sent, did send Scent, a smell Centaury, an herb Century, 100 years Centry, a guard Chas'd, did chase Chaste, continent Chews; doth chew: Choose, to cull or pick Chouse, to cheat Choir, a set of singers Quire, 24 sheets of paper Choler, wrath Collar, for the neck Chord, in music Cord, a small.rope. Cinque, five Sink, to go down Cion, a young shoot Sion, a sizy. Gite, to summon Sight, ceing Site, situation H 2

round

orate

abbits

Cittern, a musical instrument Citron, a sort of fruit Clause, section Claws, talons Cleaver, for chopping Clever, ingenious Climb, to get up Clime, climate Close, to shut Clothes, apparel Coarse, not fine Course, race Coat, a garment Cot, a cottage Quote, to cite or allege Coin, money Kine, cows, sheep, &c. Coit, to play with Kite, a bird of prey Comet, g blazing star Commit, to act Coming, approaching Cummin, a plant Common, public. Commune, to converse Concert, of music. Consort, a wife Condemn, to sentence Contemn, to despise Confidence, reliance Confidants, trusty friends Council, an assembly Counsel, advice Currant, a berry Current; passable. Cousin, a relation Cozen, to cheat Creak, to make a noise. Creek, of the sea Cruse, a little vessel Cruise, to sail up and down Cygnet, a young swan. Signet, a seal Cymbal, a musical instrument Symbol, a mark.

Cypress, a tree Cyprus, an island Dane, of Denmark Dean, next to the bishop Deign; to wouch sufe Dear, costly Deer, a forest animal Debtor, that oweth Deter, to frighten from Decease, death Disease, distemper. Defer, to delay Differ, to disagree Deference, respect Difference, disagreement Dependence, rolying on Dependents, hangers on Descent, going down Dissent, to disagree Devices, inventions Devises, inventeth Devizes, a town Dew, a thin cold vapour Due, owing Dire, dreadful Dyer, one who dyes cloth Doe, a female deer Dough, leaven or paste Doer, performer Door, of a house Dollar, a Spanish coin Dolour, grief Done, acted Dun, a colour? Draft, a bill Draught, a drink Dragon, a serpent. Dragoon, a soldier Ear, of the head Ere, before Easter, the feast of our Saviour's resurrection Esther, a woman's name Emerge, to pop up Immerge, to plunge or dip

đo

Eminent, woted Imminent, impending Emit, to send forth Emmet, an ant Enter, to go m Inter, to bury Envoy, an ambassador Envy, ill-will Err, to mistake. er, she Yew, tree You, yourself Your, your own Ure, custom, mic Ever, a bason to wash hands Exercise, employment Exorcise, to conjure Extant, in being Extent, dimensions Eye, to see with I, myself? Fain, willingly M. alt. Feign, to dissemble Faint, languid Feint, à pretence Fair, beautiful Fare, diet : hire Favour, kindness Fever, distemper Feat, an exploit Feet, of the body File, of steel the second Foil, to overcome Fillip, with the finger Phillip, a man's name Fir, a tree Fur, soft hair Flea, an insect Flee, to run from danger Flew, did fly Flue, of a chimney Flower, of the field Flour, for bread Forth, onward, forward Fourth, in number

Fo

Fo

Fri Fri

Fre

Fri

Fu

Fu

Ga

Ga

Ga

Ga Ga

Ga

Ge

Jes

Gil

Gu Gh

Gh

Gr

Gri

GM

Gr

Gra

Gr

Gn

Gri

Gre

Gro

Gra

Gre

Gu

Gu

Ha

Ha

Ha

Ha

Ha

Ha

Ha

Ho

Hai

An

Foul, nasty, unclean Fowl, a bird Frances, a woman's name Francis, a man's name Freeze, to congeat Frieze, a coarse cloth Furs, the plaral of far. Furze, a prickly skrut Gallon, four quarts Galloon, narrow rioband Gall, bile Gaul, a Frenchman Gait, manner of watking Gate, an entrance Gesture, action Jester, a joker Gilt, gilded Guilt, sin Glutinous, sticking Gluttonous, greedy Grain, corn Grane, an island Grate, fire-place Great, large Grater, for nuimeg Greater, larger Greaves, leg armour Grieves, he laments Groan, hard sigh Grown, increased Groat, four-pence Grot, a cave Guess, to think, Guest, a visitor Hail, frozen water Hale, hearty, to call Hair, of the head Hare, animal of chase Hall, a great room Haul, to pull Hallow, to consecrate Hollow, empty Harass, to fatigue Arras, hangings

Harsh, source Hash, mincett meat Hart, deer Heart, the set of life Haven, a hatter Heaven, God's throng Heal, to cure Heel, of a shot He'll, he will Hear, hearken Here, in this place Heard, did hear Herd, of attit Hew, to cut Hugh, a man's mine Hue, colour Hie, to haste High, lofty Higher, more high Hire, wages Him, that man Hymn, an encomiastic song Hole, a cavity Whole, not broken Home, dwelling Whom, who Hoop, for a tub Whoop, to halloo Hour, of the day Our, our own Idle, lazy Idol, an image Aisle, of a church Isle, an island Impostor, a cheat Imposture, deceit In, within Inu, a public house Incite, to stir up Insight, knowledge Indite, to compose Indict, to impeach Ingenious, of good parts Ingenuous, candid, free

ash hands

Stort .

STATE # 1

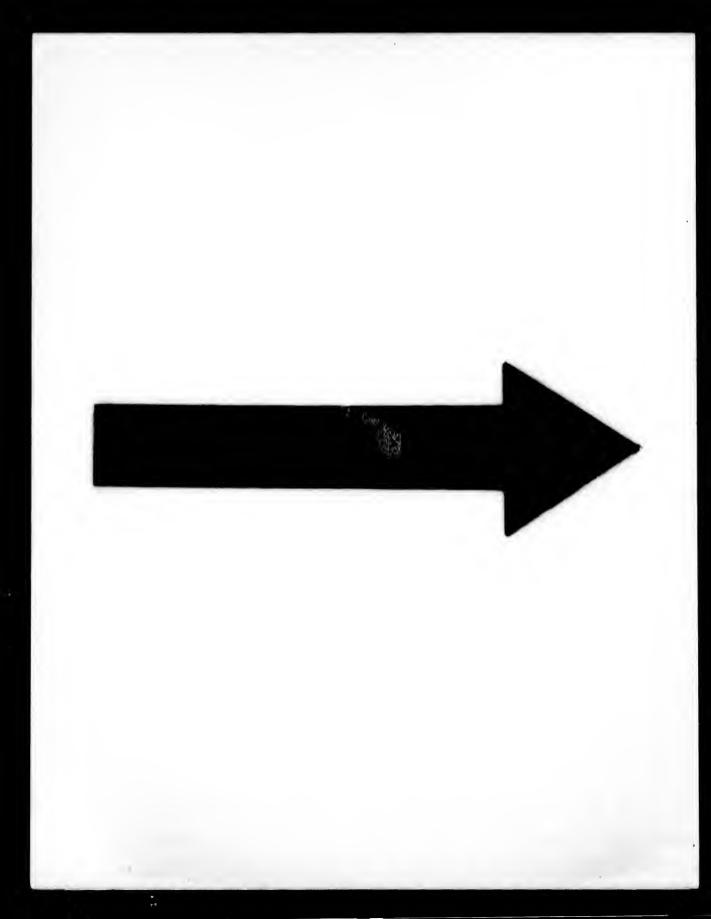
61

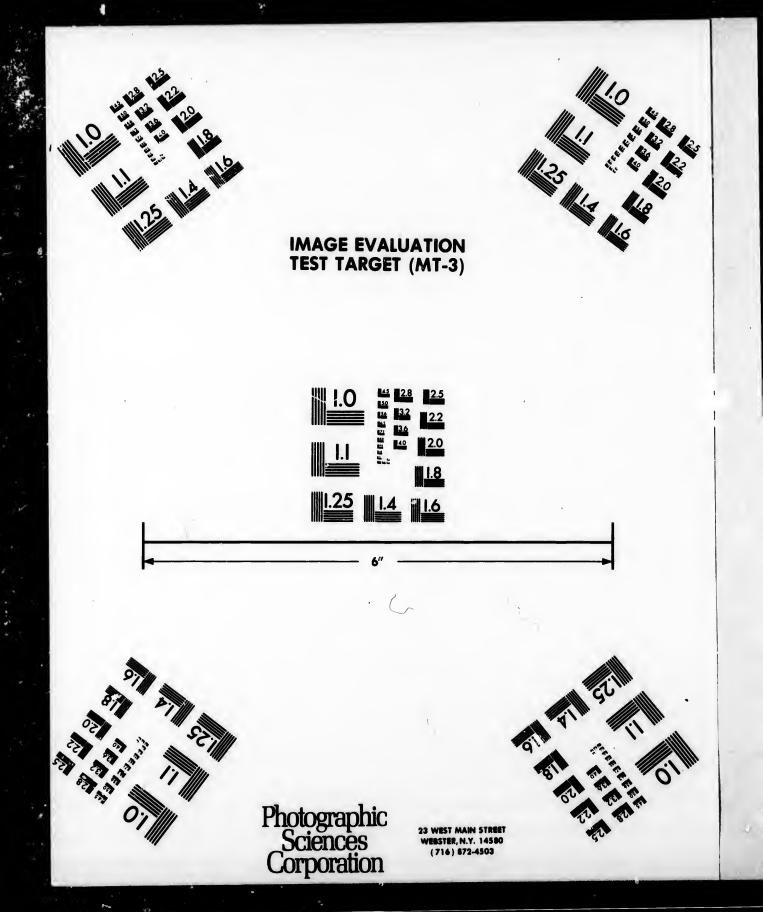
ne

anger

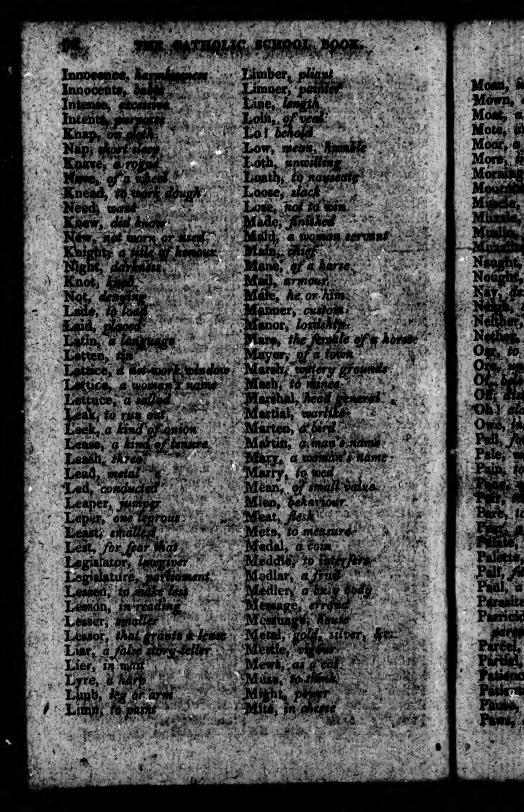
ward

tor









Moon, Constant Mose, a dick Mote, an 

Mode, che Moor, a Accession Moor, a Accession Morris, a Accession Morris, a Accession Morris, a Accession Munche, constant Mu

Parter and a second a second

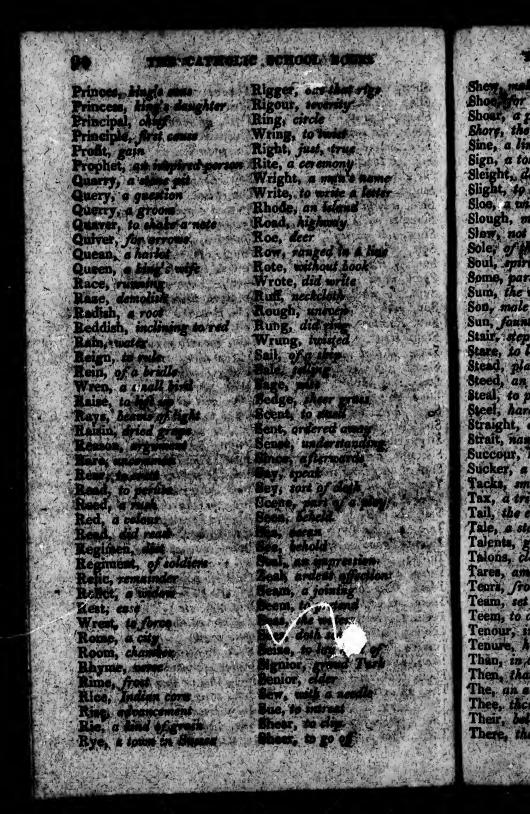
Parts of a boost

Paal, o wee of Paal, o wee of Poor, Bolleman Pain (Coloman Painters, resolutions) Painters, colours Painters, colours Painters, colours Plat choise Plat choise

Propue, a gradie Philow, all any art land the Philor, all any art land the Philo, art and art art Philo, a

Sugar !

oor, scoly say, is book as a walking a book walking a book out a b



#### THE CATHOLE SCHOOL NOT

BALL ALL I

> 13.4.0 See. 1

A Cart 

Adat. in the and a little 1183 1957 at at B

Ica's ALL STREET

1.10

100 112 They and Tennets. No white "

Super t

100 B

77-12

Ser.

41.1 the last

> A Traine Har Frank AN AN

11.64

1.9.15

Show, make appear. Show for the foot Show, a prop Thrown, thereof Title, of honor Shore, the sea cost Tittle, point at Sine, a line To, unto Sign, a token. Too, part of the fort Sleight, desterity Slight, desterity Slight, desterity Slogh, a wild please Slow, a wild please Slow, not speedy Sole, of the ford Sole, of the ford Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, a wild please Sole, of the ford Sole, a wild please Sole, a wild Some, part Treaties, conventions Sum, the whole Treatise, discourse Son, male child Sun, fountain of life Veil, a covering Stair, step Stare, to look carnettly Vein, a blood veisel Stead, place Valley, a vale Steed, an horse Value, worth Steal, to pil/er Steal, to pil/er Steel, hardened iron Straight, direct Straight, direct Straight, naneous Succour, help Sucker, a source train Whiteal; a mutule Sucker, a young twig Weal, the public interest Tacks, small sails Wheel, of a sant Tax, a tribute. Ware; merchandize 

 Tail, the end
 Ware, merchanatize

 Tail, the end
 Wear, to have one

 Tale, a story
 Were, to have been

 Talents, good parts
 Where, at what place

 Talons, clame
 Way, soud

 Tares, among wheat
 Weigh, to balance

 Team, set of hasses
 Whey, of milk

 Team, set of hasses
 Whey, seven days

 Tenour, intent
 Wesk, faint

 Tenure, hold
 Wither, to decan

 Then, in comparison Whither, to accept for the place Which, this or that the Which, this or that the the Which, sorcerest Wile, a trick Wile, a trick There, that place Mile, despicable

White, a colour Wight, an island One, in number

## OF POINTS OR STOPS.

deservi rations end, in ctornal

end wi a desire the me not his

Pards o

sensible be is an they in they ar

repose.

the sou Free

Origina

lives o

and di

ed then pleasur

as if m to com blood, Pro

A comma is marked time (.) a semicolon thus (.) a poriod or full stop (.) a note of interrogation (2) a note of admiration (1).

A comma is the shortest of all store, and serves to divide sheet solutiones, sill you come to the full serves as thus: I am persuaded that neither death, not life, nor angels, nor principalisies, nor powers, not image present, how things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us fram the love of God, which is in Gariet Jenus pur Lord. Rom. vill, 88, 39.

A semicolon serves also to part sentences, and is often used when the sensences are contrary. Thus, A soft anover turneth away wrath : but grisvous words attr up anger. Proc. xv. I. Or thus. I desired you to get your lesson by heart : but instead of that you day get your fesson by heart : but instead of that you day been at play. A colon participereral sensences, every one of which bas a full meaning of its own, though, it the sous time, it leaves us an expectation of something that is to follow. For example : He is a wise and prudent boy that minds his book : learning and good education are better than riches. A period is a full stop, and shows the perfect end and conclusion of a sensence, as thus : Obey your parents.

Fear God. Honour the King.

A note of interrogation is always set at the and of a question that is speed. For example. Who made you? How old are you? What is the matter ? A note of admiration, is placed after such words or expressions as signify any thing strange or wonderful; thus:

Oh! Alas I Surprising! Or thus: O the depth, both of the window and knowledge of God! Research 33. Observe --- You are to step at a comma till you can tell ont; at a pennichion till you can tell tow; at a colon till you can tell three, and at a penned, a note of interrogation, and a note of admiration, till you can tell four:

# THE Catholic School Book. PART II.

#### CHAPTER I.

a pe-

to di-

ne, as

esent, other

Cood.

folten

up an-

t play.

ch ber

ids his

nches.

ad and

arents.

a of a

e 900 ?

thus :

both of

olon till

erroga-

Bor It

#### Of the End for which Man was Oreated.

F all things necessary for man to know, the end for which he came into the world, deserves his first attention. Because, being a rational creature, he ought to act for a final end, in the enjoyment whereof he may find his eternal happiness. Now he cannot act for this end without a knowledge of it, which exciting a desire, makes him search for, and employ the means of obtaining it. A man who knows not his last end is like a beast, because he regards only things present, things material and sensible, after the manner of brutes, and in this he is much more miserable than they, since they find in these exterior objects the felicity they are capable of ; but he, instead of finding repose, meets with nothing but disgust, and the source of endless misfortunes.

From a want of considering their last end originate all the disorders discernible in the lives of men, because, forgetting that noble and divine end for which their Creator designed them, they are wholly taken up with the pleasures of this mortal life, living upon earth as it made for the earth. It would move one to compassion to see a child born of royal

blood, and destined by his birth one day to Part II.

98

wear a crown, yet bred up amongst peasants and ignorant of his extraction, apply himself wholly to till the earth, bounding all his pretensions within the scanty limits of earning a miserable livelihood with the sweat of his brow, without having the least thought of the high rank to which he was born; but it is much more to be deplored, to see men who are the children of heaven, designed by the Alinighty to reign there eternally, live in an entire forgenerating of that end for which they were crethings

your

out o

work

have I

to wh

tive,

God

the se life ?

reputa

have a

wretcl

chang

vanish

earth,

for no

differe

things

for a

not th

ture e

towar

made

earth that r

dear

That

your ven, a

A PAT

Do stowe will.

3.

and setting all their affections upon earthly things, wretchedly deprive themselves of that immense happiness, which the bounty of their Creator prepared for them in heaven.
For this reason, Theotime, resolving to exherr you to embrace wirtue in your youth, I propose to you first, what you are and for what end you were created, that knowing this your ond; you may ardently aspire to it, and by drifty endeavours render yourself worthy of its Recallect yourself them and reflect upon three things, what you are, who made you, and for what end.

1. You are a man, that is, a creature endowed with understanding and reason, composed of a body, the structure whereof is admirable, and of a reasonable soul, made in the image of God: you are the most perfect of all visible creatures.

2. You were not made by yourself, for that is impossible 3 you received from another the being you now enjoy. And from whom have you received it, but from him who created heaven and earth, and who is the author of all

H

e-

2

N,

sh ch he

ty IC-

2.

h. of of

×-I

iat

III

by it

tee

for

W

ied

le.

of

ble

a al

the

ave

ted

all

99

things? It is he who formed your body in your mather's womb, and brought your soul out of nothing by his power. You are the work of a God, and besides the father you have upon earth, you have another in heaven, to whom you owe all that you possess.

3. But why did God make you? Be attentive. Theotime: for what end think you did God place you in this world? Was it to enjoy the sensual pleasures and satisfactions of this life? To heap up riches? To acquire glory and reputation amongst men? Nothing less? You have a soul too noble to be destined for such wretched and perishable things: pleasures are changed into pain, riches perish, and glory vanishes. Is it to continue a long time upon earth, to find there your happiness, and to look for nothing after this life? If so, there is no difference betwirt you and irrational beings.

Does not this so noble a coul which God bestowed on you, endowed with understanding, will, and memory, capable of knowing all things, clearly manifest that you were created for a higher and more honourable end 2, Does not this figure of the body you bear, the stature erect, the head on high, and eves raised toward heaven, teach you that you are not made for the earth? Beasts are made for the

earth; there they find their happiness, and for that reason they look upon the earth : but you, dear Theotime, your are created for heaven. That is the place of your abode, as it is that of your origin; your soul came down from hea-

ven, and it ought to return thither. But what will you find in heaven, that can

(contil

most

this is ther b

which

world

to he

The state of the

ST.E.P

Christ

and w

tice o favou vour

have

sin b

bleod

versal

freed

beent

Jestis

ef Go

maste

the m

mothe tector

You

who d eterna which

broug

to it.

BY

render you happy? Will it be the sight of the firmament, with all those beauteous stars? Of the sun, that admirable instrument, that work of the most high, and of all that is wonderful and great in heaven? No. All these are not able to effect your felicity: God has estermed them too mean for you; he made them for your service, not to he the object and cause of your service, not to be the object and cause of your happiness. In a word, consider all that is in the universe, those vast and wonderful things which God has created; all which are not able to complete your happiness.

God has not made you for any of these things. For what then ? For nothing less than the possession and enjoyment of himself in heaven. He has not judged the fairest of his creatures worthy of you : he has given himself to be the object of your happiness. For this reason he gave you a soul, formed to his image, capable of possessing him, and which, by reaour of this capacity, is never content hor satisited with the possessions and delights of this life, as every one finds by experience.

Theotime, but for the Creator. Your last end is not the enjoyment of creatures, but of God himself. You were created to be happy by the possession of a God in heaven, and to reign with him in a felicity incomprehensible to human understanding. The eye hath not seen, nor the car heard, denher hath it entered into the heart of many what things God hath

into the heart of man, what things God hath prepared for them that love him. And this for how long? For all eternity, that is, for a time which shall never end, but

#### THE CHINGLAC SCHOOL BOUK!

the

Of

iork.

net

for

e of

that

**H**11

are

nese

than f in

f his

aself this age,

rea

this

dear

end

God

y by

d to

sible

not

ered

hath

oity,

but

continue as long as God himself. This is that most nable and for which you are designed; this is the inheritance which your celestial father has prepared for you; this is that end for which he has created you. All this visible world was but destined for your present use, to help you in promoting the glory of God.

101

CHAPTER II. What it is to be a Christian.

By the grace of God. Theotime, you are a Christian: but do you understand what this is, and what you are by this quality? Take notice of it then, and learn to know the great favour God bestowed on you in the day of your Baptism. By the Baptism which you have received, you are washed from original sin by the application of the merits of the

blood of . esus Christ ; delivered from the universal curse of mankind mourred by sin, and freed from the power of the devil. You have been made the child of God ; the disciple of Jesus Christ your Saviour. You have acquired God for your father, Jesus Christ for your master, your instructor, your example, and for the rule of your life ; the holy Church for your mother and guardiau ; the angels for your pro-

tectors; the saints for your intercessors. You have been made the temple of God, who dwells in you by grace. The heir to his eternal kingdom, from the title and hope of which you were fallen for ever; and you are brought back into the secure way that leads to it, being made a member of Jesus Christ.

L'S

#### L'CATEROLIC SCHOOL BODE

God

the di

has do

others that w

God a

St. 11

for the

bafons

greater

of Pot

oalled

letters

nore

And

The second

more

than

men.

of Chr

That (

TH

life, yo

obligat

elf to

God e

that as

God o

and his Church out of which all those who ob. stinately romain cannot be saved, and wherein you are now illuminated with the light of the faith of Jesus Christ, instructed by his theetrine, nourished by his preciew body and blood, assisted by his grace, and furnished with all the necessary means for your invition. O God! how noble and how honourable is the state of a Christian! What acknowledgements, dear Theotime, ought you to render to Almighty God, who has heaped upon you such immense favors! God was no ways bound to do thus much for you, Without this favour which God has shewn you, you could never liave been saved ; for there is no selvation without faith. Where then would you have been, if God had not shewn you this, mercy ? He has not done this favour to thousands of men who live in other countries, in the darkness of ignorance and sin ; nor to so many other persons, who, although they be baptized as you, yet live in error, separated from the true faith of the Catholic Church, which is the pillar and ground of truth.

Why were you not of that unhappy number? Why has God made you to be born in a Christian country rather than others, and in the bosom of the Catholic Church, where you are instructed in the divine mysteries, and things necessary for salvation? How have, you merited this favour? What happiness is it for you, dear Theotime, to have experienced so great bounty of our God?

We are happy, Q Israel, because the things that are pleasing to God are made known to us. O how fortunate are we by the grace of ob.

tin

the loc.

ioni. e is lge-

r to

yoù

bind

OUE

ver

ave cy ?

of ack-

zed the

the

Stat

Iris-

bo-

: in-

neited

lear

MIN

inga 1 to

e of

God, which has called us to the knowledge of his divise mysteries and cherable will? He has not shown this goodness to all the world. And why has he done it to us rather than others? O, dear Thestine, how is it possible that we should not fix our affectives upon a

that we should not fix our affections upon a God who has loved us to much ? Learn here from a Christian King, the esteem you bugbt to have for your vocation. St. Lewis, king of France, had such a value for the favour God elewed to him in making him a Christian, that he not only preferred it before his kingdom, as in effect it is infinitely greater, but having been baptized in the castle

of Poissy, he would bear that name, and be called Lewis of Poissy, and thus signed his letters and dispatches, esteening this title more globious than that of King of France. And St. Augustine, speaking of the Emperor **Data** dosus, says, That be seconded himself more happy in being a member of the Church, than Emperor of the World. These great men, Theotime, knew how to value the grate

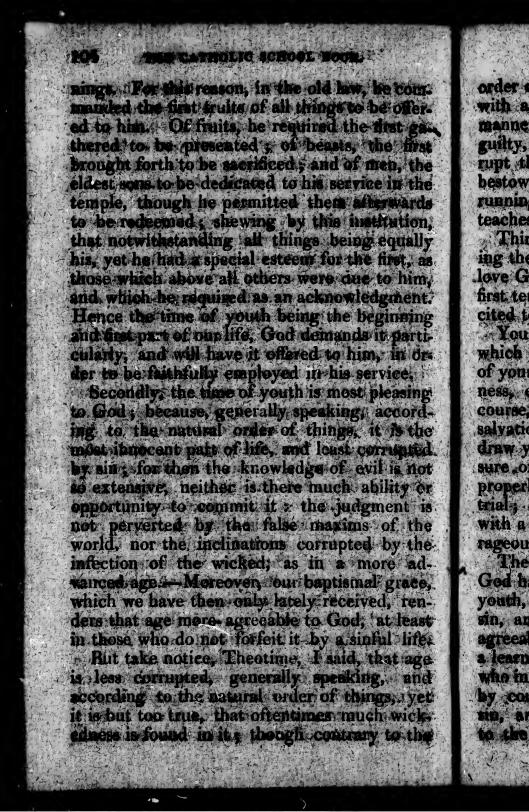
of Christianity according to its real worth.

CHAPTER LL

That God requires and particularly accepts the Services of Young Peorte.

The time of youth being the beginning of life, you must know, dear Theotime, the strict abligations you are under of consecrating yourself to Gott when young. The first is, that God earnestly desires to be served by you in

that age, since it is certain that in all things God chains particularly the first, and the begin-



order of nature, which has endowed that age with a simplicity of mind, and innocence of manners ; hence they are so much the more guilty, who, by their malice and depravity, corrupt the good dispositions which nature has bestowed upon it, learning wickedness, and running after it, in an age when nature herself teaches nothing but simplicity and innocence. Thirdly, because youth is the time of affording the most opportunities of shewing that you love God sincerely; for it is the time of the first temptations, wherein you begin to be solicited to renounce his love and service. You are hurried on by your own passions. which are then the strongest; invited by those of your age, who often solicit you to wickedness, either by their example or by their discourse, and prompted by the enemy of your salvation, who uses all his endeavours to withdraw you from the service of God, and make sure of you betimes. So that this age may properly be called the time of combat and trial, wherein you shew your love to God with a constant and real affection, if you cou-

THE CATHONIC SCHOOL BOOK

CONT

Alera

t gan

titat

. the

the

ards tion.

ually

it, as

him, hent.

ming

arti-

n dra

sing

the

ated

y or

11 18

the

the

ad-

ace.

ren-

least life

age

and

yet

nick-

the

ė.

105

rageously resist those first assaults.

These reasons, Theotime, convince us, that God has a special affection for the homage of youth, which being employed in flying from sin, and serving God, is a sacrifice the most agreeable that can be offered to him. And, as a learned suthor says encellently well: Thiose who in the time of youth overcome themselves, by consageously resisting all comptations to sin, and who consecrate themselves entirely

to the service of Gud, make one continued

sacrifice of their youth to God: which offering cannot but be most agreeable to him, as long as it remains undefiled by sin. O Theotime, retain well this truth in your mind, and never forget it.

106

#### CHAPTER IV.

Remarkable Instances of the Aversion God bears to Wicked Young People.

Goo has an aversion to all sinners, as he himself has said—"I abhor the wicked," especially those who have ungratefully abused his love and benevolence. Not only reason but experience evinces it, by the effects which God frequently shews of that aversion he has to vicious young people. I shall produce two very remarkable instances out of the sacred scripture, that no one may doubt of them, and

that from these one may judge of others. The first example is of the two children of the high priest Heli, called Ophui and Phinees. These two young men were employed by their father in the ministry of the temple and sacrifices, wherein they behaved themselves very ill, committing great irreverences in the temple, and crying injustices towards the faithful, who came to offer their sacrifices

to God, requiring from them, by an insatiable avarice, more than was their just due : insomuch, that the sacred scripture says, they were the children of Belial, (so it calls those whom it would signify to be wicked and abandoned :

it would signify to be wicked and ahandoned; for Belial signifies without restraint or fear,) having lost the fear of God, and the remembrance of their duty i moreover it adds, that

fleir sin Their he sent been too that he should s that he high pri ther; th er of th perfect and Phi all their of their piated b AR H while af being d same da death. 1 and die fortunes the ark and the title. I through The David. ful, and self, and the seri wicked him, bu

brother

ceded B

ering

long

time.

never

13 48 44

God

as he

" esbused

eason

which

e has

e two

acred

, and

en of

Phi-

loyed

emple

them-

ences

wards

rifices

tjable

1050-

were

whom

med ;

feat,)

mem-

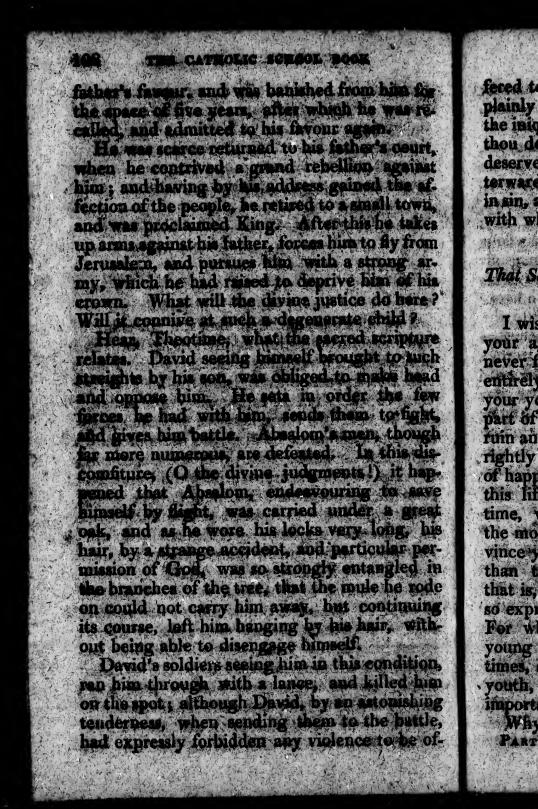
tinat

their sin was very enormous in the sight of God. Their miquity provoked God so much, that he sent Samuel to tell their father, who had been too negligent in correcting his children,

that he would punish him with such rigour, as should serve for an example to all posterity; that he would exclude his family from the high priesthood, which he would give to another; that his offspring should die in the flower of their youth, and few should arrive at perfect age; and that his two sons, Ophni and Phinees, should die both in one day, and all their race should bear for ever the marks of their iniquity, which should never be expiated by victims and sacrifices.

All this happened as was foretold. A little while after, Ophni and Phinees were killed, being defeated by the Philistines. On the same day the father, hearing the news of their death, fell down backward, broke his skull, and died upon the spot. Many other misfertunes happened that day, among the rest, the ark of God was taken by the enemies; and the rest of the prophecy was fulfilled to a title. How many misfortunes in one family, through the wickedness of two sons!

The second is of Absalom, the third son of David. He was proud, dissembling, revengeful, and highly ambitious, conceited of himself, and his own beauty, which, according to the scriptures, was extraordinary. The first wicked action which the scripture relates of him, but which must needs have been preceded by many others, is the murder of his brother Amnon. By this action he lost his



S.

N.PO

NFÉ.

TRAT

b af.

TWD.

akes

sr-

6 his

ere?

ture

wch

head few

ight.

hour

dis

hap-

save

great

his

per-

d in

rode

wing

with.

tion,

biog

e of-

109

fered to his person. O divine justice! thou plainly shewest that thou dost not connive at the iniquities of wicked children; and although thou deferest for a time the chastisement they deserve, to give them leisure to repent, thou afterwards punishest most severely their obstinacy in sin, and the affront they offer to thy goodness, with which thou expectest their repentance.

# CHAPTER V. That Salvation generally depends on the time of

# Youth.

I wish, Theotime, that you, and all those of your age, would thoroughly understand and never forget this truth, that salvation almost entirely depends on the life you lead during your youth. This is unknown to the greatest part of men, but the ignorance of which is the ruin and damnation of many. I wish all youth rightly understood, that the immense eternity of happiness or misery, which waits them after this life, depends upon the first part of our time, which all the world slight, and which the most part employ in wickedness. To convince you of this truth, I shall produce no less than the sentiment of the sacred scripture, that is, of the Holy Ghost, whose words are so express, that it is impossible to doubt of it. For why doth it in so many places exhort young per sle to think of their salvation betimes, and to apply themselves to virtue in their youth, except it were to shew of how great importance that time is for their salvation? Why does it say in Ecclesiasticus : " Re-PART IL

that t

shan

bappi or m

well gener

tion, fear o ments

cated to fol

lost

prige tallow

the re on de selves

culty

Remo

the

Th

of Jo

which At si such

breth

on th

wick ther,

whic tend the

member thy Creater in the days of thy youth, before the time of affliction come." From whence comes it that it assures us in the book of Proverbs. " Instruct a young man according to his way, and when he is old, he will not depart from it;" that is, the manner of life which he has begun. Wherefore does it say, by the prophet Jeremy: that "It is good for a man when he has borne the yoke from his youth;" that is, has applied himself to virtue, and to bear the pleasing yoke of God's commandments. Why in Ecclesiasticus are youth so earnestly exhibited by virtue, by those excellent words, son, from thy youth up; receive instruction, and even to thy grey halts thou shall find whfom. Come to her as one that ploweth and soweth, that is, with care and labour, and wait for her good fruits. For in working about her they shalt labour a little, and shall guickly eat of her fruits. How very unpleasant is wiscom to the unlearned, and the unwise will not continue with her. But with them to whom she is known, she continueth even to the night of God," vi. 18, All the rest of the chapter is

but a continued exhortation to young people to be virtuous. Wherefore in the twenty-fifth chapter does it say: "The things that thou hast not gathered in thy youth, how shalt thou find them in thy old age?"

Lastly, among the books of sacred scripture, why was there one expressly made for the instruction of youth, which is that of Proverbs? Does not all this manifestly discover, that the Holy Ghost would give men to understand, that the time of youth is of greater consequence aban the greatest part imagine; and that all happiness or misery of man, whether in this life or in the next, depends generally on that time well or all employed; this observation being generally true, that those secure their salvation, who in their youth are bred up in the fear of God, and observance of his commandments; and that those who have not been edu-

THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL BOOK.

om Jok

ing

de-

fich

the

11,35

ear

136

stly rds,

M

ICH.

and

her

eat

loh

OD-

she

t of

er fis

ople

**AA**h

hou

hole

ure,

in.

bs?

the

111

cated in this fear of God, or cast it from them to tollow in with greater liberty, are unhappily lost. All this truth is grounded on these two principles. The first is, that those who have followed virtue in their youth, easily persevere the remainder of their life ; the second, that on the contrary, those who have given themselves over to sin at that time, with great diffisulty amend, and frequently never.

CHAPTER VI. Remarkable Examples of those who having Seen Virtuous in their Youth, continued so all their life:

The first example which I shall produce is that of Joseph, a model of virtue in his youth, and which I have slightly mentioned in the first part. At sixteen years of age he abhorred vice in such a manner, that the wicked example of his brethren could never corrupt his innocence; on the contrary, not being able to endure their wickedness, he gave notice thereof to his father, Jacob. The greatness of his vortue, for which he was singularly favoured by God, and tenderly loved by his father, drew upon him the country of his brethren; who meeting him

1

one day in the fields, conspired to morder him ; but having a horror of dipping their hands in his blood, they resolved to let him down into an old pit; with a design of leaving him there to perish. This poor child, not able to soften their cruelty, by prayers and tears, was obliged to yield, putting all his confidence in God, who which

God,

not on

ture sa

he mig

derfull

he wa

rach's of thin

him ou

in his

netal c of all t

his sub

high s eyes,

virtue.

innoce

and re

breast.

himse

to buy

not on

tender

tears f

of it.

so mu

made

gyptia

freed

For

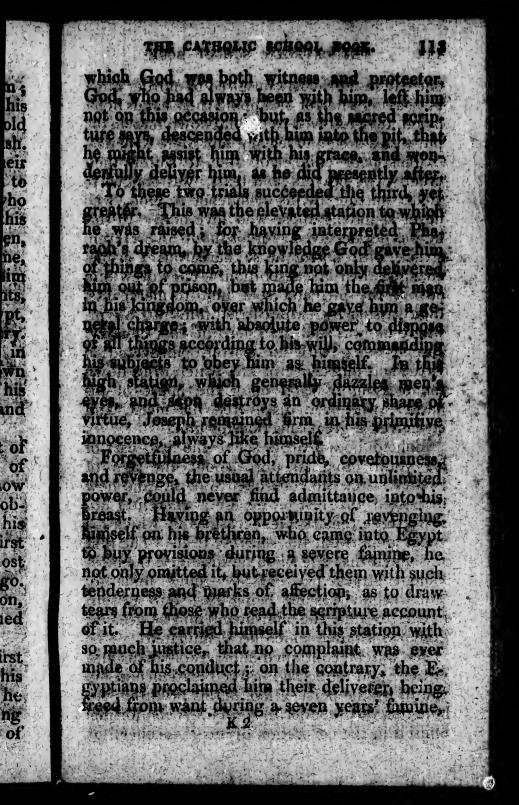
To 1 greate

never abandons those who love him. In this he was not deceived; for his inhuman brethren, struck with horror of so barbarous a crime, changed their first resolution. They drew him out of the pit, and sold him to merchants, then passing by, who carried him into Egypt,

then passing by, who carried him into Egypt, where he was sold to a lord of that country. Joseph being with his master, persevered in virtue and innocence of life, which drew down the blessing of God upon the house of his master, who soch discovered his merit, and conceived a great affection for him.

Behold how Joseph spent the first part of his youth, that is, until about the age of twenty. See the consequence of it, and how he passed the rest of his life; wherein I observe three remarkable occasions in which his virtue underwent the severest trial. The first was about that age when he sustained the most violent attack his chastity could undergo. The second was his being cast into prison, having to suffer the punishment and be deemed guilty of a crime which he abominated.

But Joseph continued immoveable in his first virtue: and as he had learned patience in his youth, by the persecution of his brethren, he bore this with wonderful constancy, comforting himself in the conviction of his innocence, of



114

by his great prodence, for which he was entitled in those countries, The Saviour of the World. He persevered thus in virtue and the fear of God, in the midst of grandeur, from the age of thirty, when he was raised to that fortune, even to the age of an hundred and ten, wherein he died. O Theotime, reflect well runon this example, and learn from it, what virtue sequired in youth is able to effect. The next example I shall adduce is that of Toby, the father of young Toby, whose conduct, as well in his youth as in a more advanced sge, the scripture declares to be worthy of our admiration. He was a young man of the tribe and city of Nepthali; and although the was the voungest of all his tribe, yet nothing childish or youthful appeared in his actions. And when all others went to sacrifice to the golden call of Jeroboam, king of Israel; shunning their company, he went alone to Jerusalem, to the temple of the Lord, and there adored the God of Israel, offering to him faithfully his first fruits and tithes. These and such like things did he observe, adds the scripture. when but a boy, according to the law of Gad: O the admirable life, Theotime, of a young man, who acted nothing childish, that is, nothing contrary to virtue; who permitted not himself to be carried away by the torrent of iltexample continuing stedfast in the service of God, when the rest, to a man, abondoned their. Creator! A youth spent so virtuously; could not but be followed by a holy life as you shall see. Toby being come to man's estate, was led captive by the Assyrians, with all his country.

men, t

depart

first as

the wi not his by the

licentie

prohib

having Assyri

had k

he vi

them !!

persey

the af

daily y

what

hungr

rallele

BOLWI

which the da

Bu

tience flictio

unexp his ag

ried v

to fal

his e doub

sever

admi

men, to the city of Ninives being there, be

(ed)

ld. ear ge

ne.

re-

On

tue

19.209

of

onted

our

ibe

was iid.

Ind

den

em.

red

ike

ure, od:

ing no-

not

illof

leir.

not

led.

ry-

departed not from the path of virtue which he had so happily entered in his youth. For first as he had learned in his youth to resist the wicked example of others, he permitted not himself to be corrupted in his captivity by the example of his countrymen, who ate licentiously the meats of Gentiles, though prohibited by the law of God. Secondly, having deserved a particular regard from the Assyrian king, by his virtuous conduct he had leave to go to any part of the kingdom ; he visited his fellow captives, admonished them concerning their salvation, and their perseverance in the service of God. Thirdly

the affliction of the captives increasing, he daily visited and comforted them, distributing what he was able to give them, fed the hungry; clothed the naked, and, with an unpa-

hungry; clothed the naked, and, with an unparalleled charity, buried all the dead he found, notwithstanding the displeasure of the king, which he had incurred by that action; even to the danger of his life.

But what is yet, more admirable, is the pafiance with which he hore the melancholy affliction of blindness, which befal him by an unexpected accident in the fifty sixth year of his age. One day, as he returned home wearied with the burial of many dead, he chanced to fall asleep under a wall, from the top whereof the dung out of a swallow's nest fell upon his eyes, and took away his tight. This was doubtless a very great affliction, and a most severe trial; but he supported it with such an admirable patience that the sacred scripture

remarkable, attributes it to the piety and fear of God in which he had lived during his youth. Rehold what it says: Now this trial the Lord therefore permitted to sappen to bun; that an example might be given to postarity of his patience: as size of holy Job. For whereas he had always feared God from his infiney, and kept his commandments, he. that we

out bei

such no of your ny of

in, thei

them to

bats ar

Learn, and en er that

withdra ged the

This es. Th

of a wi

the sou

pains, that th

much wicked

and are

the sci

to be

fools.

wicked

the str

come :

ments

virtue,

give v last pr

For

repined not against God because the evil of binniness had befallen him, but continued inchovespile in the fear of God, giving thenks to God all the days of his life. I how admirable is the effect of virtue, which has always increased with aget. He was delivered from his effliction four years after, and living to the lige of one hundred and ten, he disc in peace, after he had made, as the scrippent deserves, a continual progress in the icar and service of God. Thus Theotime, do

they live, thus do they die, who have followed victue in their youth. CHAPTER VII.

That those who have been addicted to Vice in their youth, amend with great difficulty, and often not at all.

O Theotime, that I had a pen capable of imprinting this important truth more lasting in your heart than in brass or marble, and making you perfectly comprehend the great and dreadful difficulty of amendment after a youth spent in vice. A difficulty so great, that it is almost impossible sufficiently to express it : and on the other side so general,

117

that we cannot consider it attentively, without being touched with a lively sorrow, seeing such numbers of Christians, and principally of young people, who groan under the tyranny of a vicious habit, which being contracted in their youth, and increased with age, leads them to perdition; from which, if they chance to recover, it is with incredible pains and combats, and by a manifest miracle of divine grace. Learn, dear Theotime, to avoid this danger, and endeavour to conceive its greatness, either that you may entirely prevent it, or quickly withdraw, yourself, if your are already engaged therein.

Ob

TUR

2725

sut i

of

ng

nH

eat

r 8

at,

al.

This great difficulty springs from three cause es. The first is the incredible power and force of a wicked habit, which being once rooted in the soul, cannot be plucked up but with great pains." All babits have commonly this quality. that they continue a long time, and are with much difficulty removed. But amongst others, wicked habits are such as adhere more strongly, and are not so easily changed; because corrupt nature is more prone to evil than good." Hence the scripture says, That the perverse are hard to be corrected, which makes the number of fools, that is, of sinners, infinite. But among wicked habits, those contracted in youth are the strongest, and with most difficulty overcome: for the passions, which are the instruments of vice, unrestrained at that time by virtue, increase with age, and as they increase give vice daily new strength, and render it at last unconquerable.

For this reason the same scripture, in order

CATROLIC SCHOOL BOOK 18 2 to express the force of a visious habit contragted in youth, delivers a sentence which young people ought to have frequently in their mind : "His hones shall be filled with the vices of his wouth and they shall sleep with him in the dust." That is, the vices and wicked habits of youth become so deeply rooted in the soul, that all the remainder of life is tainted with them, and death clone, as we daily see, can The cause is very evident, for vice when in possession of a noul, increases and strengthens the pastions; the passions corrupt the judge. ment, so that it mistakes good for ovil, and chil for good ; the judgement being once corrupted pervents the will, which runs blandly into sin, and from thence proceeds all the svil; because, tomstown eager desire of sin, and by our grat. firing this desire it is formed into a habit, and a habit not resisted becomes a necessity," that is, an extreme difficulty in avoiding sin. Hence when a person is arrived at this pitch, there are no hopes of his amendment ; because, as another anthor (S. Isid.) adds, "Necessity terminates in death, by exposing him who lies under it to final impenitence." The second cause of this great difficulity is, the decrease of divine grace : for as God multiplies his favours to those who receive them with humility, and employ them for their salvation; so he diminishes them to those who sbuse and contemn them. Now if he deals thus with mankind in general, much more with youth you whom as he bestows many

favours

them.

abuse t

particu

present

use the

Gad

when h

they th

who ma

the one

only a

want of

mediat

into the

The

correct the power

of God

fect of

grace :

ject he

gage h

ery, in

OThe

deplor

vitude.

my, w to desi

ting al

ung

nd z

the bits

with

gan

0.5

nin

bens

dge-

exil

pted

sin,

iuse, raed

stat.

and

Y

sin:

itch.

use.

ssity.

lies

y is, mul-

hem

821-

who

leals

BOLG

LANY

favours, as long as they retain deserving of them, so he withdraws his landness when they along them, as we may learn by the experience of those, who having been favoured with

particular obligations from God in their youth presently become sensible of a great difficultion of those favours, occasioned by the ill use they have made of the same.

God himself threatens this by a prophet, when he speaks thus: In that day the fair vice gins and the young men shall faint for thirst; they that swear by the sin of Samaria; that is, who makes profession of adoring the idols which the city of Bamaria adores. This thirst, is not only a corporeal, but a spiritual thirst, and the want of divine grace, of which it is spoken inmediately before; I will send forth a famine into the land: not a famine of bread, nor a thirst

of water, but of hearing the word of the Lord. The third cause of the great difficulty of correcting the habits contracted in youth in the power of the Devil, who gains ground in proportion as our sins increase, and the grace of God is diminished. This is the proper effect of sin, viz. after depriving a soul of the grace and protection of her Creator, to subject her to the dominion of the Devil, and engage her more and more in that unhappy slavery, in proportion as she continues in vice. O Theotime, who can sufficiently express the deplorable state of a soul reduced to that ser-

vitude, under the tyranny of her mortal enemy, who employs all his engines and devices to destroy her without recovery; by suggesting all temptations that are likely to draw her

into sin; by furnishing her daily with new occasions of destructions, by diverting her from those that might withdraw her from her ushappy state : by hurrying her from sin to sin, from one vice to another, till the measures of her iniquities being filled up, she is at last abandoned to the Devil, by a visible effect of the divine wrath !

Thus does this cruel enemy treat those whom he has under his power, by a just permission of God, who thus rejects those who withdraw themselves from his service and friendship, and who refusing to submit themselver to the sweetness of his law, and the abundance of his favours and blessings, most justly deserve to be abandoned to that cruel master, who breathes nothing but their destruction, and will never cease to persecute them till he has plunged them into eternal damnation. How inhappy all those who are fallen into this deplorable slavery! yet they are still more miserable, who, whilst they are engaged therein, think not of seeking their destruction.

# CHAPTER VIII.

Examples of those who have never corrected the Vices of their Youth.

As in a shipwreck, where a ship is lost in a storm, there are many who perish, and very few who save themselves by swimming or otherwise : so in the shipwreck of virtue, which many suffer in their youth, the number of those who are eternally lost is very great, but of those who escape very small. You will conceive the smallest of this number, when

you sh of the examin to ace produ in the vouth snatch -Ish Firs numbe of Isr kingdo the de was ex tinued ture d youth; dersta except like th Am reigne mon Asa, J Josias were g ued s those ness in their o Thi began age, v of im Pa

N. OC.

from

ihap-

from

er in-

oned

ivine

hom

ssion

draw

lship,

o the

ce of

serve

who

and

e bas

How

s de-

mis-

erein,

ANTON

A Starter

ed the

t in a

l very

which

er of

t, but 1 will

when

121

you shall know, Theotime, that in the history of the Old Testament, there is found but one example, a thing almost incredible, in the person of Manasses, king of Juda. For this one it produces a vast number of others who perished in the storm, and died in the vices of their youth; some after a long life, others being snatched away by death in the prime of their age —I shall here set you down some examples:

First.—Of all the kings of Israel, who, to the number of nineteen, reigned over the ten tribes of Israel, when the division was made of that kingdom from that of the tribe of Juda, after the death of Solomon, there was scarce one, but was extremely wicked from his youth, and comtinued so to his death. And although the scripture does not make express mention of their youth, nevertheless it gives us sufficiently to understand that they were all wicked in that age, except Jehu, who was afterwards perverted like the rest.

Amongst the kings of Juda, who likewise reigned to the number of nineteen after Solomon, there were six who were good, that is, Asa, Josaphat, Ozias, Jonathan, Ezechias, and Josias; all the others were wicked Those who were good began from their youth, and continued such all their life; the greatest part of those who were vicious, began their wickedness in their younger years, and never altered their conduct.

Thus it is said of king Ochozias, that he began to reign about twenty-two years of age, was wicked and attached to the idolatry of impious Achab, king of Israel, who was Part II.

122

taught him by his mother, Athelia, sister of that wicked king; he reigned but a year, at the end whereof he died in his wickedness. It is said of Achaz, that he was twenty years of age when he began to reign; that he did not apply himself to good, and to the service of God, but followed the example of the idolatrous kings of Israel; and that he far surpassed them in impiety, wherein he died, after he had continued in vice for the space of sixteen years.

hosor

siege,

SWOR

and w

or fa

bims

broug

venti

child

after

capti

ry, iı

T

mon

ver c

who

in th

verte

Viz.

TOAD

noon

the v

one

age

not

exan

from

of v

сгеа

othe

reig

exer

SVII

into

T

Amon reigned at the age of twenty-two, and became a follower of the vices of his father Manasses, but not of his repentance, and died in his sins at the end of two years, murdered by his own servants.

Joachim began at the age of twenty-five, and reigned eleven years; during which time he was wicked like bis ancestors, and died in his iniquitics, without being lamented by any one, and also deprived of the honour of burial, according to the threat of the prophet Jeremy.

His son Joachim, having succeeded at the age of eighteen, reigned but three months, at the end whereof he deserved for his sins to fall into the hands of Nebuchodonosor, and was sent into Babylon, where he died a long time after. Sedecias, the last of the kings of Juda, being come to the crown at the age of twenty-one, was also wicked like his predecessors ; and having continued in his iniquities for the space of eleven years, he drew upon himself and his people the most regorous effect of that vengeance. with which God had long threatened the Jewish nation. For in the ninth year of his reign the

city of Jerusalem was beseiged by Nebuchodo-

BI, Of

i at

· 7753

ears

God

ings

im-

nued

two,

fath-

and

mur-

and

was

iqui-

and

COT-

: the

1s, at

o fall

sent

ifter.

eing

-one,

d ha-

ce of

peo-

ance,

wish

a the

iodo-

Nosor, king of Babylon, and after two years siege, it was taken, pillaged, and put to fire and sword, the temple of God ransacked and burnt; and whoever had escaped the fury of the sword or famine, were sent into captivity. Sedecias himself flying with his children, was taken, and brought before the proud kind; who, after venting his fury and indignation, caused his children to be butchered before his face, and afterwards pulled out his eyes, and sent him captive into Babylon, where he died in misety, in just punishment of his iniquities. To these examples, which are very com-

mon in sacred scripture, of such as have never corrected their vices in their youth, and who have died in their sins, we find but one in the Old Testament, who was sincerely converted after he had lived wickedly in his youth, viz. Manasses, and he in so extraordinary a manner, that this example shews clearer than noonday, the dreadful difficulty of reforming the vicious inclinations of youthful years.

This prince having lost his father Ezechias, one of the most pious kings of. Juda, at the age of twelve years inherited his crown, but not his virtues: for soon forgetting the holy example and wise documents he had received from him, he addicted himself to every kind of vice and impiety. His iniquities daily increased until the fifteenth, or according to others, till the two and twentieth year of his reign, wherein God punished his crimes in an exemplary manner. He was taken by the Assyrians in the city of Jerusalem, sent captive into Babylon, loaded with irons and chains,

God

dread

ment

of mi

that t

the ea

kind.

his in

the fi

sings.

ters o

nom

easily

a real

tier p of the

put ir

to w

the might

AHR

eruel

ken l sacki

throa

satisf

eves

cruel

the c

riorih

carin

not d

T

prou

Th

1124

and east into a frightful prison, where he suffered every degree of misery and persecution. Being reduced to this extremity, he began to open his eyes, and call upon God in his afflictions, whom he had forgotten in his prosperity. He acknowledged his iniquities, and sued for pardon with a truly contrite heart, and by the force of tears and prayers obtained from God his deliverance : after which he did penance for his sins, and lived in holiness all the remainder of his life, even to the age of sixty-seven, when he died. See here, Theotime, a conversion after a wicked youth, but a conversion purchased at a dear-rate.

#### CHAPTER IX.

#### That the Devil uses all his endeavours to lead. Young Feople into Vice.

To be convinced of the importance of dedicating yourself to God in your youth, you must remember, that the Devil, that sworp enemy of man's salvation, fearing nothing more than to see you virtuous in your youth, employs all his endeavours to overcome you and all those of your age, that he may runn your without hopes of recovery.

This truth is manifest from all we have said before. That cursed fiend, who studies nothing but to rob God, as much as he can, of the honour due to him, and men of the happiness prepa ed for them, knows very well, that to lead youth into vice is the means of taking from God the first and greatest acknowledgement which men owe to him: In the second place, he knows how injurious to

SUL.

tion.

n to

s sf-

106.

and

eart.

tain-

h he

ness

age

The-

but

1274 . . Y

lead

de-

you.

vorn

aing

uth,

уоц

ruin

said

no-

, of

nap-

vell.

s of

8C-

In

t to

125

God a wicked life in youth is : and thirdly the dreadful consequences of it, viz. a deep engagement in sin, a hardness of heart, and impatience of mind. Moreover, he understands very well, that there is no other more certain way to fill the earth with iniquities, and to damn mankind. This is the reason why he employs all his industry to corrupt the innocence of youth, the first source of salvation and all other blessings. He knows well, that to poison the waters of a fountain, it is sufficient to cast venom into the spring, which communicates it easily to all the brooks: and that to conquer a realm, the best method is to secure the frontier places, which give entrance into the heart of the country.

This cursed fiend understands well how to put in practice the mischief he taught Pharaoh, to whom he suggested the destruction of all the male infants of the Israelites, that so he might exterminate the people of God.

He exercises daily both the malice and the aruelty of Nebuchodonosor, who, having taken king Sedecias with his children, at the sacking of Jerusalem, caused the children's throats to be cut before the father's face, and satisfied himself with putting out the father's eyes without taking away his life. Thus this cruel enemy employs all his malice to murder the children by sin, and strives to blind interiority the parents, that neither seeing nor caring for the loss of their children, they may not deliver them from such imminent danger. The same king returning into his country, proud and elated with his victories, carried, as

126

ť

the W

overce

with.

quere

those

YOU I

tion h

in you

power

how I

tempt

destru

posail

enem

yours

ways

1.12.14

ALT IN

1111

Ti know

piety

M

it. be

but a

one

think of th

wirtu

whic

subje of G

the fairest part of his trumph, the young people of the city of Jerusalem prisoners before him, as is related by the prophet Jeremy. He left nothing in that desolate city more to be lamented, than the deplorable loss of the young people, which the same prophet bewails above all its other calamities.

Thus, dear Theotime, this detestable fiend. who, as the scriptuze says, is established king: over all the proud, has no greater reason insolently to triumph over the lioly church, than by the multitude of young people which. he keeps in slavery by sin. And this pious. mother counts no loss more deplorable than. that of her dear children, which the enemy snatches from her in their youth, some by one vice, others by another, but most by the sins. of impurity, which is the strongest cliain by: which he holds them in captivity; thus ex-. ercising the rage he has conceived against herfrom her first establishment, and continuing the war he has sworn to wage against all herchildren, according to the revelation made to. St. John in the Apocalypse.

This war of the enemy of mankind against: young people is a thing so manifest, that the same St. John writing to the faithful, and congratulating every age for the blessings most peculiar to them, expresses a particular congratulation to young people, for the victory they have gained over the enemy, as being those who are most persecuted. "I write to you, young men," says he, "because you have overcome the wicked one. I write to you, young men, because you are strong, and

Deos

fore

He

o be

the

be

senis 2.

end.

king

r in-

rch,

ious

than

emy

one

sins . n by

s ex-.

ung

her .

Contraction of

ainst: t then

con-

most

COB-

tory

te to

you

e to

Art Antipation

()注:()計):

the word of God abideth in you, and you have everyone the wicked one."

State V

Happy are all those young people to whom with truth we may say, that they have conenered the enemy of their salvation. I repreent unto you here the war he wages against those of your age, that we may congratulate you in that manner; and that by the persecution he raises against you, you may know first how necessary it is that you should be virtuous : in your youth, since the Devil endeavours so powerfully to corrupt you. Secondly, with how much courage you ought to resist the attempts of that cruel enemy, who seeks your destruction with so much fury. How is it possible you should not stand in horror of that enemy, and dread, more than death, to let : yourself be overcome by him, who seeks all ways to destroy you for ever?

# CHAPTER X.

On the Knowledge of true Virtue.

The first means of acquiring virtue is the knowledge of it, and the discerning of solid piety from that which is false and imaginary. Many seem to love virtue, who are far from it, because they love not virtue as it is in itself. but as they represent it to themselves, every one according to his own inclination. Some think themselves virtuous, when they are not of the number of the wicked. Others place virtue in abstaining from certain vices, from which they have a kind of aversion, though subject to others no less criminal in the sight of God. Others esteem themselves virtuous if

Thich

the cr

vile, th

then d

the ch

sin bee

becaus

and re

which

gently

So t

ims of

in the

ry ob

Reuses

above

kita a

to be

direct

to be

Or

is the

desire gence

we m

him y

on th

you y

givel Th

ploye

Nov

1. 13

they follow some religious practices, although on the other side they wholly neglect the inte. rior regulation of their conscience, 'too often. defiled with mortal sins. All these are so much the more to be lamented, as they imagine themselves to be in a good way, when they are absolutely out of ity and thinking to arrive by that course at the port of salvation, they find themselves at length in the direct road to perdition, verifying in that respect that saying of Solomon : " There is a way which seemeth just to a man : but the ends thereof lead to death." Virtue. Theotime, does not depend on the opinion of men. it is the work of God ; from him then must we learn its rule, since he alone can direct in what manner he will be served. Hearken then to what God says of it in the sscred scripture, and he will teach you how wisdom, that is, - virtue, consists in fearing God, and flying absolutely from sin, and that he has thus instructed man in his creation. "Then," says Job, that is, in the beginning of the world, "God said to man, behold the fear of the Lord : that is wisdom : and to depart from evil, is understanding." He teacheth the same thing by the royal pro-

phet; by whom he gives you this general rule of virtue; "Decline from evil and do good." Wise Solomon informs you of the same truth: "Fear God," says he, "and keep his commandments: for this is all man:" in that consists the perfection of man, for that he was born, that is his last end and real happiness. In short, the sacred scripture acknowledges no other wisdom or piety than the fear of God, which it calls the beginning, the folnes, and the crown of wisdom,

1003

BE CATHODIC: SOMEON

ugh

nte.

ften

uch

em

e by

find

per-

g of

just

th."

the

rom

one

ved.

the

how

fing'

that

ion.

the

det

210--

ule

d. "

me

his

hat

was

A PARTY

ges

od

ab.

Now this fear is not that which is parely servile, that is, apprehends more the punishment than detests the sin; but it is a loving fear of the children of God, which makes them hate sin because it displeases God, and love good because it is agreeable to him. Like the fear and respect a good child bears his fathen, which makes him fearful to offend, and diligently seeks all means of plassing him.

So that, Theotime, according to the maxims of the divine school, true virtue consists in the fear of God, which produces a voluntary observation of his commandments, and gauses a fear and detestation of offending God, above all things, and seeks the means to please hits and retain his favour. This alone ought: to be accounted virtue, and that, which is not directed by this certain and infallible rule, is to be deemed false picty.

# CHAPTER XI.

... Of Prayer and Instruction.

Or all the means of attaining virtue, prayer is the most important. It is not sufficient to desire it, we must search for it with all diligence; and that we may successfully seek it, we must go to the fountain-head, and beg it of him who is the author of it, and bestows it on those who beg it as they ought. If any of you want wisdom, let him ask of God, whogiveth to all abundantly."

This is the means which wise Solomon employed, together with that ardent desire of

tion, t

banishe

real fel

of your

who ha

me wi

I am 1

maid,

falling

and lay

and fro

may be

I may she ki

and sh

shall p

works

Wit

you say

must h

cious;

verant cannol

alone.

desire;

is no o

cessar Bes

also n

none he do

men,

"Go

150

wisdom; whereof we have just now spoken. For in the same place he says, that after he had considered all the perfection of wisdom, he conceived such an ardent love for it, that he searched on all sides to find it; and that in consideration of the innocence of his tender age, which he had hitherto preserved untainted, God gave him to understand that wisdom is the effect of his grace, which he could not obtain without God's assistance, whereupon addressing himself to the author of all wisdom, he requested it of him with all the strength of his heart, in the prayer we shall set down in this chapter.

Besides this excellent example; the scripture also furnishes you with that of the wise author of Ecclesiasticus, who describes thus the means he made use of in his youth to acquire virtue. "When I was yet young, before I wandered about, I sought for wisdom openly in my prayer.' I prayed for her before the temple, and unto the very end I will seek after her. My foot walked in the right way, from my youth up I sought after her. I stretched forth my hands on high, and I bewailed my ignorance of her. 1 directed my soul to her, and in knowledge I found her."

This is the way these great men took to acquire wisdom in their early years. The scripture proposes them to all young people as the model they ought to imitate for attaining it. It behoves you, Theotime, who by the grace of God aspire to that wisdom, to imitate them, and follow the way they have shewn. Beg daily of God, with all the ardour of your affec-

ten.

rihe

lom.

that.

that

nder

aint

donr

not

apon

lom

th of

n in

and the to

bture'

thor

eans

rtue.

ered

eray-

and

My

outh

my

ance

d in

D'ac-

crip-

s the

r it.

race

nem.

Beg

fec-

tion, this wisdom, which removes ignorance. banishes sin, and leads by the path of virtue to real felicity; offering to him from the bottom of your heart that excellent prayer of Solomon. "God of my fathers, and Lord of mercy, who hast made all things with thy word, give me wisdom that sitteth by thy throne, and cast me not off from smong thy children, for I am thy servant, and the son of thy handmaid, a weak man, and of short time, and falling short of the understanding of judgment and laws. Send her out of thy holy heaven, and from the throne of thy majesty, that she may be with me, and may labour with me, that I may know what is acceptable with thee : for she knoweth and understandeth all things. and shall lead me soberly in my works, and shall preserve me, by her power. So shall my works be acceptable."

With this prayer, or some such like it, if you say it as you ought, you will obtain all that you shall ask for: but remember that it must have these three conditions to be efficacious; it must be humble, fervent, and perseverant. Humble, acknowledging that you cannot obtain wisdom or virtue but from God alone. Fervent, to beg it with a most carnest desire. Perseverant, to beg it daily, as there is no day wherein the divine grace is not necessary to preserve or increase it.

Besides the means of prayer, instruction is also necessary for obtaining virtue. Though none but God can give wisdom, yet ordinarily he does not bestow it but by the ministry of men, by whom he is pleased we should be in-

#### THE CATEGORIC SCHOOL BOOK

structed in the path of virtue, inspiring by his grace our basets with his holy truths, at the same time that men teach us by their words. For this reason has he established in his cliunch pactors and doctors, as the apostle says, to teach men divino truths, and conduct them in the way of salvation.

130

New if instruction be necessary for all men, it is particularly for young persons, who by reason of their age have little knowledge of the maxims of wielow, and are incapable of discovering them without assistance.

It is not then sufficient, dear Theotime, to beg daily wisdom and wittue from Almighty God, you must desire and seek after instruction and direction in the way to it, from them who know it.

This desire of instruction is so necessary for obtaining virtue, that it is the beginning thereof, according to that of the wise man, "The beginning," says he, "of her (wisdom) is the most true desire of discipline."

And lastly, that you may be fully convinced, read attentively this excellent exhortation of Ecclesianticus: "Son," says the wise man, "if thou wilt attend to me thou shall learn : and if thou wilt apply thy mind, thou shall be wise. If thou wilt incline thy ear, thou shalt be wise. If thou wilt incline thy ear, thou shalt receive instruction : and if thou love to hear, thou shalt be wise. Stand in the multitude of ancients that are wise, and join thyself from thy heart to their wisdom, that thou mayest hear every discourse of God, and the sayings of praise may not escape thee."

Now there are many ways by which we may receive instruction in virtue, as preaching, and books sary fo rection may te this rewords go to foot w

One also or virtue Virgin emplo the mo God f perfec

nity of must c most s of Go that C

By

which

ful wi

shall a

of us.

ther a

being

terces

miser

PAR

Nex

his

the prds.

his

ays,

hem

nen, by

re of

L to

ght,

FUC-

hen

v for

The

s the

med.

n of

nan,

arn :

It be

shalt

hear,

de of

from

avest

yings

may

, and

books of piety. But that which is most necessary for you at your age, is the particular direction of a wise and virtuous person, who may teach you the true way to salvation. For this reason the wise man adds to the former words: If thou see a man of understanding, go to him\_early in the morning, and let thy foot wear the steps of his doors."

# CHAPTER XII.

#### Of Devotion to the Blessed Virgin.

ONE of the last means which I assign, but also one of the most effectual, for acquiring virtue in youth, is, devotion to the Blessed Virgin. It is infallible to such who assiduously employ it, because it affords at the same time the most powerful intercession in the sight of God for obtaining his favour, and the most perfect model for our imitation.

Next to God, and the most adorable humanity of his Son Jesus Christ, it is she whom we must chiefly honour and love, by reason of that most sublime and excellent dignity of Mother of God, which raises her above all creatures that God has ever created.

By her we may receive all the assistance which is necessary for us. She is most powerful with God, to obtain from him all that she shall ask of him. She is all goodness in regard of us, by applying to God for us. Being mother of God, he cannot refuse her request; being our mother, she cannot deny us her intercession when we have recourse to her. Our miseries move her, our necessities urge her; PART II.

plain

cere .

be ca

her b

ly he

ing y

that

that s you t

voke

as of

to he

selve

her h

amor

God

and i

who

virtu

nece

some

little

thin

pray

ly b

and fend

bett

thes

suce It i

3.

2

1.

the prayers we offer her for our salvation bring to us all that we desire: and St. Bernard is not afraid to say, "That never any person invoked that mother of mercy in his necessities who has not been sensible of the effects of her assistance." Although the Blessed Virgin extends her goodness to all men, yet we may say she has a particular regard for young people, whose frail. ty she knows to be the greatest, and necessities the most urgent, especially for the preservation of chastity, which is most assaulted in that age, and of which she is a singular protectress, History is full of examples of saints: who have preserved this great virtue in their youth, by the assistance of this Queen of Virgins; and experience affords daily examples of those who have gained great victories, by the recourse they have had to her intercession, and who have happily advanced themselves in virtue under her protection, and by the graces she obtains of God for them.

Be therefore devout to the Blessed Virgin, dear Theotime; but let it not be the devotion of many, who think themselves so, in offering some prayer to her, more by custom than devotion; and on the other side exceedingly displease her by a life full of mortal sin, which they commit without remorse. What devotion is this, to desire to please the mother, and daily crucify the son, trampling his blood under their feet, and contemning his grace and favour? Is not this to be an enemy both to son and mother?

O dear Theotime, your devotion to the Blessed Virgin must not be like that, it must be more generous and more holy; and to speak

134

plainly, if you will be a true child, and a sincere servant of the Blessed Virgin, you must be careful to perform four things.

r. to

aid

hat

not

e."

her

as a

rail-

ities

tion

age,

ress,

have by

and

who

urse

who

irtue

s she

rgin,

ation

ring

levo-

dis-

hich

otion

daily

their

·7 Is

her?

Bles -

st be

peak

1. Have a great apprehension of displeasing her by mortal sin, and of afflicting her motherly heart by dishonouring, her son, and destroying your soul; and if you chance to fall into that misfortune, have recourse readily to her, that she may be your intercessor in reconciling you to her son, whom you have extremely provoked. "She is the refuge of sinners as well as of the just, on condition they have recourse to her with a true desire of converting, themselves," as St. Bernard says:

2. Love and imitate her virtnes, principally her humility and chastity. These two virtues among others rendered her most pleasing to God; she loves them particularly in children, and is pleased to assist with her prayers those whom she finds particularly inclined to those virtues, according to the same saint.

3. Have recourse to her in all your spiritual necessities: and for that end offer to her daily some particular prayers, say your beads, or the little office sometimes in the week, perform something in her honour on every Saturday, whether prayer, abstinence, or alms; honour particularly her feasts by confession and communion.

4. Be mindful to invoke her in temptations, and in the dangers you find yourself in of offending God. You cannot shew your respect better, than by applying yourself to her in these urgent necessities, and you can find no succour more ready and favourable than hers. It is the counsel of St. Bernard; "If the winds

she d

ance

comp

had to

had lo

had e

L Th

Blesse

and f

in you

if you

the m

OF Da

gives:

dian.

his m

those

santly

serve

is the

princ

serva

well.

us. to

enjoy

end

ploye

conti

them

our.

Go

of temptations be raised against you, if you run upon the rocks of adversity, lift up your eyes towards that star, invoke the blessed Virgin. In dangers, in extremities, in doubtful affairs, think upon the Blessed Virgin, let her not depart from your mouth, nor from your heart : and that you may obtain the assistance of her intercession, be sure to follow her example."

If you perform this, you will have a true devotion to the Blessed Virgin, you will be of the number of her real children, and she will be your mother, under whose protection you shall never perish, Remember well that excellent sentence of St. Anselm, who presumed to say, "That as he must unavoidably perish who has no affection to the Blessed Virgin Mary, and who forsakes her; so it is impossible he should perish who has recourse to her, and whom she regards with the eyes of mercy." I shall conclude with an excellent example which I shall produce for a proof of this truth. St. Brigit had a son who followed the profession of a soldier, and died in the wars. Hearing the news of his death, she was much concerned for the salvation of her son, dead in so dangerous a condition; and as she was often favoured by God with revelations, of which she has composed a book, she was assured of the salvation of her son by two subsequent revelation. In the first, the Blessed Virgin revéaled to her, that she had assisted her son with a particular protection at the hour of death, having strengthened him against temptations, and obtained all necessary graces for him to make a holy and happy end, In the following,

140

you

our

Vir-

tful

her

our

e of

le."

rue

e of

will

you cel-

d to

who

ary,

he

and

nple

uth.

sfes-

ear-

con-

n'so

ften

hich

d of

re-

1 1'6-

with

ath.

ons.

n to

iDg,

23

137

she declared the cause of that singular assistance she gave her son, and said, it was in recompence of his great and sincere devotion he had testified to her during his life, wherein he had loved her with a very ardent affection, and had endeavoured to please her in all things. This, Theotime, is what real devotion to the Blessed Virgin did merit for this young man, and for many others : she will be as powerful in your behalf, if you have a devotion to her, if you love and honour the Blessed Virgin in the manner we have mentioned.

# CHAPTER XIII.

# Of Devotion to our Angel guardian, and to the Saint of one's name.

Gop loves us with such tenderness, that he gives to every one of us an angel for our guardian, employing by his incomparable goodness his most perfect creatures in our service, even those celestial spirits which are created incessantly to contemplate him, and continually to serve him in heaven. O Theotime, how great is the bounty of God; to depute no less than a prince of his court for the conduct of a poor servant! and, as St. Bernard says excellently well, "not to be content to send his Son to us, to give us his Holy Spirit, to promise the enjoyment of himself, in heaven : but to the end there should be nothing in heaven unemployed for our salvation, he sends his angels to contribute thereto their service; he appoints them our guardians, he commands them to be our masters and guides.?" M 2

This

affait

not

most T

any God

temp

plore

anti

is ve ciall

ange

bein selve

eart

"Fi

won

upor N

ly y

us a and

pray

may

pro

who dail

mei

plo

Entertain particular love and honour for him. to whom God has entrusted you. He is always near to conduct and guard you; he inspires you with good thoughts : he assists you in important affairs : he fortifies you in temptations ; he diverts many misfortunes which otherwise would befal you, whether temporal or spiritual; and he continues these good offices in proportion as you have recourse to him. What is it that you owe not to such a director and guardian? St. Bernard says, -" that the being guarded by our good angel ought to inspire us with. three things, respect, love and confidence. Respect for his presence, love or devotion forthe good-will he has for us, and confidence for the care he has of our preservation."

1. Shew then, Theotime, a great respect to your angel; and, when you are tempted to any wicked action, call to mind his presence, and be ashamed to do that before him, which you. would not dare to commit before a virtuous. person. 2. Love him tenderly, and recommend yourself to him daily. Beseech him that hewould direct your actions, and protect you from the misfortunes of this life; and above all from sin, which is the greatest of all evils. 3. Remember to have recourse to him in all your necessities, and principally on two occasions :: The first is, when you deliberate or undertake any important after, when you have need. of counsel and assistance. Entreat your good angel to conduct you in that affair, so that you.

undertake it not, except it be according to the will of God, for his service and your salvation, and to assist you in bringing it to a happy issue.

him

ways

s you

ipor-

; he

rwise

tual ;

opor-

t is it

dian?

with.

ence.

on for

ce for

ect to

to any.

, and

h you.

tuous

mend

at he

i from.

from

3. Re-

your

sions :: inder-

good

it you.

to the ation.

issue.

This means is very efficacious to make your affairs succeed; it is impossible they should not prosper under so good a guide, who is most faithful, wise, and powerful.

The second is, when you are assaulted with any temptation, and in danger of offending God. "As often as any tribulation or violent: temptation assails you, (says St. Bernard) implore your guardian, your teacher, your assistant in tribulation." This remedy, Theotime, is very powerful in all temptations, and especially in those against chastity, of which the angels are lovers, and particular protectors, as being a virtue which renders men like to themselves, and which makes them imitate upon earth their most pure and celestial life. "From whence (says St. Ambrose) it is nowonder if angels defend chaste souls, who lead: upon earth a life of angels."

Next to your good angel, honour particularly your patron. The names of saints are given us at baptism, that they may be our protectors and intercessors with God, and that by their prayers, and the example of their virtues, we may acquit ourselves worthily of the obligations of a Christian life, whereof we make profession in baptism. "Honour and love him whose name you bear, recommend yourself daily to him, but to obtain his assistance, remember to imitate his virtues."

> CHAPTER XIV. Of Morning Prayer.

MORNING and Evening Prayer the good employment of time, the knowledge of one's self,

caused

of the

that w

and ad

action

for he

gent a

the qu

man w

will an

that m

though

and th

pray in

will co

sent, a

the inf

attenti

ty and

respec

and an

tise w

you a

some

ing h

and l

receit

have

creat

his so

tian,

2.

To

But,

reading good books, and pious conversations, are means so necessary to virtue, that respiration and nourishment are not more needful for the support of the corporal life than these things are necessary for the preservation of piety, which is the life of the soul.

I begin with Morning Prayer, which the wise man, amongst the means he assigns for obtaining wisdom, recommends earnestly to you. "He will give his heart to resort early to the Lord; that made him, and he will pray in the sight of the Most High. He will open his mouth in prayer; and will make suppleiations for his sins."

I wish this excellent document were deeply engraven in the minds of men, and principally of young persons, as one of the most important for living virtuously. If you sincerely aspire to virtue, dear Theotime, you will punctually follow this instruction, which is one of the most necessary you can receive.

We owe to God all our actions, but chiefly the first in the morning; it is that, which is most agreeable to him, it is by that we consecrate the rest to him : by it we draw down the divine blessings upon all our works, and collect the divine grace for the whole day; as the Israelites in the desert gathered in the morning the manna of heaven which supported them all the day.

What is very remarkable in that manna is, that those who failed to gather it in the morning found it not presently after, because it was melted at the rising of the sun, whereof the scripture gives this excellent reason, viz. that God, who showered it down every morning,

141

caused it to be dissolved with the first beams of the sun; "that it might be known to all, that we must prevent the sun to bless thee, and adore thee at the dawning of the light."

ms,

ira-

for

lese

of

wise

ain-

vou.

the

the

his

ons

eply

ally

Por-

rely

will

one

iefly

nost.

the

vine

di-

lites

an--

lay.

1 18,

)rn-

was

the

hat

ng,

But, remember, Theotime, to perform this action in the manner the wise man prescribes ; for he would not have it a constrained, negligent and indevout prayer, but a prayer with the quite contrary qualities : he says, The wise man will give his heart (that is, will apply his will and affection) to resort early to the Lord that made him; that is to say, will give his first thoughts to God, to adore him as his creator, and thank him for all his benefits, and he will pray in the sight of the Most High; that is, will consider the greatness of God, who is present, and to whom he speaks, and considering the infinite grandeur of the divine majesty will attentively offer his prayers to him with humility and great-modesty, and with a profound respect, begging of God pardon for his sins, and ardently sighing after his holy grace.

To put in execution these instructions, practise what follows. Every morning as soon as you are up, cast yourself upon your knees in some retired place, and there,

1. Adore God from your heart, acknowledging him for your sovereign master and creator, and looking upon him as one from whom you receive all that you have, or are.

2. Give him thanks for all the benefits you have received from him; for the favour of your creation, of your redemption by the merits of his son Jesus Christ, of making you a Christian, a child of the Catholic Church, of in-

142

structing you in the necessary truths of salvation, and for other particular blessings.

9. Humbly implore his pardon for all the sins of your life past, by which you have so much offended his bounty, and abused his favours.

4. Beg of him the grace to employ that day in his service without offending him; make a firm resolution not to consent to a mortal sin; purpose to avoid the occasions, and endeavour to foresee those which may happen that day, to the end you may be armed against them.

5. Offer all the actions of the day to him, beseeching him that he would bless them, inspire you, and direct you in all your works, that you do nothing against his commandments; nothing but through him, that is, by his grace; and nothing but for him, that is; for his glory.

6. Recommend yourself to the Blessed Virgin, to your good angel, and to your patron. Perform all this in a small time, but with much fervour; and be assured, Theotime, that if you be diligent in this exercise, you will find the truth of that saying of wisdom itself, "They that in the morning early watch for me shall find me."

# CHAPTER XV.

# Of Evening Prayer.

IF it be a business of importance to begin the day well, it is of no less to finish it in the same manner. In the old law, God had not only commanded a sacrifice for every morning, but also for every evening : to teach us, that as we sught to adore him in the beginning of the day, so we owe him, our acknowledgement at the Th

men d

you o

advan

to cu

OF TES

helps

in orc

a hat

mit it

fall in

lead

when

freein

ry co

quent

Prov

ment

action

admii

judgn

mercy

this i

ner. vou g

thank

prese

which

him g

mitte

them

sins t

3.

Be

at the end of the day.

salva-

e sins

much

t day

ake a

l sin :

avour

t day,

n. be-

nspire

at you!; no-

race ;

glory.

d Vir-

atron.

much

hat if

ll find

itself,

ch. for

1. A.X.

begin

in the d not

tning,

, that

ing of

ement

em.

urs.

The principal part of this action is the examen of conscience, which is a thing wherein you ought not to fail, if you seriously desire to advance in virtue. 1. It is a powerful means to cure ill habits, to avoid relapsing into sin, or readily to clear one's self of them. 2. It helps to discover the faults one has committed in order to amend and avoid them, to continue a hatred of mortal sin, and a will not to commit it any more. 3, Without this exercise we fall into many offences, which being neglected, lead us to mortal sin, we are lulled asleep, when in sin, without a desire or thought of freeing ourselves. 4. By this exercise, ordinary confessions are made more easy and frequent, we amend our lives, we prevent an unprovided death, we prepare ourselves for judgment by judging ourselves. And it is in this action that we excellently well practise that admirable advice of the wise man; "Before judgment examine thyself, and thou shalt find mercy in the sight of God."

Be careful then, Theotime, to perform daily this important exercise in the following manner. At night being upon your knees before you go to bed,—1. Adore God, and give him thanks for all his favours, particularly for preserving you that day from misfortunes which might have befallen you. 2. Beg of him grace to discover the sins you have committed that day, in order to ask pardon for them and amend your life.

3. Examine your conscience concerning the sins to which you are most subject. For this

which

ever."

0 5.

desire

misfo

sin.

your

saints

day y

50 at.

grace

day,

day n

day a

Hasting

TH

the fe

is the

script

and it

which

For t

his P

excel

ture,

of wi

histor

havin

him t By

and s

but th

PAR

effect, call to mind your chief actions from morning to night, and take notice of the faults you have committed. Recollect whether you have had any temptations that day; examine how you have behaved, whether you have readily resisted them, or with negligence. Take notice of what company you have been in, and whether you have done any thing indecently, either by giving ill example in word or deed, either in yourself or others; for example, either through persuasion, fear of displeasing or being despised; or in a word, by not preventing the sin of another when in your power. Consider whether you have well employed your time all that day or unprofitably lost it; and so of the rest.

4, After discovering the sins you have committed, stir up in yourself a sorrow for them, humbly beg pardon of God, make a resolution to amend the day following, and remember to confess them the first opportunity,

If unhappily amongst these sins there should be any that were mortal, rise not up from your prayers till you have amply deplored your misery, and conceived an extreme regret for having so grievously offended so holy and adorable a God. Beg of him pardon with all the contrition of your heart, and protest that you will confess it as soon as possible. Beg of him that you may not die in that wretched state. Alas! dear Theotime, is it possible a soul can sleep without fear and dread, whilst under the weight of mortal sin! If you have no such dread, you ought to look upon such an insensibility with horror, as a snare by

from

aults

you

mine

have

ence.

been

g in-

word

r exf dis-

l, by

nin well

ofita-

comthem,

ution

per to

hould

your

ir mit for

and th all

t that

Beg

tched

ible a

whilst

have

such

re by

おった ちこう ちゅうちゃっちん

145

which the Devil endeavours to ruin you for ever. states when it is the man and and the states in the states

5. Recommend to God your soul and body ; desire him that he will preserve you from all misfortunes that night, and principally from sin. Offer your prayers to the Blessed Virgin, your angel-guardian, your patron, and all the saints together. And as the beginning of the day you begged of God the grace to live well, so at the end remember to beg of him the grace to die well,. The end we make of every day, is emblematical of the end we shall one day make of our lives. Finish therefore every day as you would one day finish your life.

# CHAPTER XVI. Of the Fear of God.

The first virtue that is necessary for you, is the fear of God; it is that which next to faith is the basis and groundwork of all others. The scripture calls it " The beginning of wisdom ;" and it teacheth us, that it is the first thing which ought to be inspired into young souls. For this reason Solomon instructing youth in his Proverbs, begins his instruction with this excellent precept; so often repeated in scripture," "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom." And the same scripture, in the history of holy Tobias, observes expressly, that having a child, from his infancy he taught him to fear God, and to abstain from all sin. By this fear we must not understand a gross and servile fear, that stands in awe of nothing but the punishment, which it apprehends more PART IL

Tak.

354 124

· Fr

and

2000

We

whit

we

which

not

The

And

18 W

love

W

for

1000

first

fron

nas)

ing

end

othe

to k

der

cre

that

ther

hay

king

wer

his

tian

you

mei

than the offence; but a respectful fear, hy which, considering the greatness and majesty of God, his sanctity, his power, his justice, we conceive a profound respect, and apprehend above all things to fall by mortal sin into the displeasure of a God so great, so holy, so powerful, so just.

This, Theotime, is the fear of God, which is the beginning of wisdom, and the foundation of true piety. It is this to which I exhort you here, and which you should chiefly aim to acquire. 1. Beg it daily of God, who is the author of it : say to him frequently from the bottom of your heart, "Pierce thon my flesh with thy fear, for L am afraid of thy judgments." 2. Conceive an awful respect for the majesty of God. He is the severeign Lord of all things, infinite in all his perfections, in majesty, in wisdom, in goodness, in power, in justice. All creatures adore him. the angels themselves tremble at the sight of his immensity. All that is great in the world is but an atom in his sight, and as he has created all things by one word, so he could destroy them all in a moment. There is none like to thee, O Lord; thou art great, and great is thy mame in might. Who shall not fear thee, O King of nations? 3. Fear above all things to displease God, and let that be the first and principal thing you regard in all your actions, whether God be not therein offended. 4. When you speak of God, never speak of him but with a profound respect : and endeavour to cause by your example, that he never be moken of otherwise in your presence.

# CHAPTER XVII. Of the Love of God

by esty

we

the

.......

nich

nda-

GX-

iefy

who

FOR

my thy

peet

eign

dim

orld

rea.

troy

e to

hee,

ings

and

ons,

4. bim

our

r be

N. KAR

Tr the greatness of God obliges us to fear and honour him with a profound respect, his goodness engages us as much to love him. We must fear God by reason of his greatness, which renders him infinitely adorable; and we must love him because of his goodness, which makes him infinitely amiable; we must not separate these two virtues fear and love. The fear of God is the beginning of his love. And love is the perfection of fear. He that is without fear cannot be justified. He that loveth you abideth in death. We must then love God, dear Theotime; for how can it be that you should not love goodness itself, and him who hath loved you first? But you must love him betimes, and from your tender years, you must begin that early which you must do all your life, and during all eternity. The love of God is our last end. God has placed you in this world for no other end than to love him; and that coming to know him for your Creator, you should render that which a work owes to its workman, a creature to its Creator, a child to his father, that is, love. And to induce you the better thereunto, he has added all imaginable favours, having designed you for the enjoyment of his kingdom in heaven, redeemed you when you were lost, and redeemed you by the death of his only Son, called you to the grace of Christianity, enlightened you with faith, sanctified you by his grace, received you often into his mercy, and replaced you among his children

good

and 1

neve the l

nathe

be w

to re of G

the l

whie

in th

Yc

Dan

feren

to th takin

the r

tise t

you fear,

pleas good

sin u nial

pleas

love,

pose

acqu whie

of lo

If yo

caret

to ai

YOU

after you had grievously offended him; and a thousand other blessings has he bestowed upon you. Theotime, how is it possible not to love a God who has loved you so much !

There are two things in God for which he ought to be beloved. The one is his goodness, which he manifests unto us by all the favours and blessings he bestows upon us. The other is the goodness he possesses in himself, which makes him transcendently amiable. For, if we might suppose a thing impossible, viz. that God had never shewed us any favour, yet he deserves to be infinitely beloved, by reason of the sovereign goodness, and infinite perfections he enjoys in himself, which render him infinitely amiable. When I say we must love God, L include a twofold love; the first, for the benefits he has bestowed upon us, the second in consideration of his infinite goodness, which render him so lovely, that in the love of his goodness consists the eternal happiness of both men and angels.

But take notice, Theotime, that the love of God to be real, ought to have one very particular condition, which occurs not in any other love : for it does not suffice to love God as we love creatures, but we must love him above all things, that is, more than all creatures. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with thy whole heart. That is, more than all other things; so that you love nothing above him, as there is nothing greater or more amiable than he; nor any thing equal to him; as there is nothing which can equal him.

In a word, the love of God consists in preferring God before all things; before the nd a

pon

love

STATISTY

h he

ood-

e fa-

The self.

For,

viz.

yet

260**D** 

rfec-

him love

for

e se-

ness,

ss of

e of

arti

ther

swe

e all

hou

hole

ogs ;

here

he ;

hing

prethe goods of the world, pleasures, honours, friends, and life itself; so that you must be prepared never to love these things to the prejudice of the love you owe to God; and be resolved rather to lose them a thousand times, than to be wanting to the obedience you are obliged to render unto him. It is in this preference of God before all things, the essential point of the love of God consists; a preference without which it is impossible to love God, or to be in the state of salvation.

You must then labour early to acquire this o amiable a love, and this so necessary a preference, to engrave it deep in your heart s and to the end you be not deceived therein, by taking, as very many do, apparent love for the real, see the principal acts you must prace tise therein, by which you may know whether you love God truly or the L. Above all things fear, and have a hor fin, because it is displeasing to God; and infinitely opposite to his goodness, and be resolved never to commit a sin upon any account whatsoever. 2. Fly venial sins as much as possible, because they displease God ; and although they destroy not his love, yet they diminish and weaken it, and dispose you to fall into mortal sin. 3. Labour to acquire the virtues so necessary for you, and which he requires of you. It is the property of love, to desire to please him whom one loves. If you love God, dear Theotime, you will be careful not only to preserve yourself in his holy grace by avoiding sin, but you will endeavour to acquire those virtues you know will make you most acceptable to him. 4. Often in your N2

and the second

Of ot

NE

sons

1 3.1.

them, of yo

ters, 21-

from and l

and a

as vi

the m

as you

dienc

maste

tual

those

tion, him n

love

bey h

peopl

script

age, shew

you

who

rity,

4. ble,

3.

150

heart and with your lips form acts of the love of God; wish often that God be served and loved as he deserves. Be troubled when you see him offended; hinder it as much as you can; and endeavour by your words and example to move others to love him. 5. Begin from your youth to love him whom you must never cease to love. At what time soever you begin to love him, it will be always too late, and you will always have reason to express that grief which St. Augustine did; "I have loved thee too late, O ancient beauty; I have loved thee too late, O eternal goodness." Beg of him frequently the grace to love him as you ought, and daily say to him from your heart those excellent words of David : "O God, what have I in heaven? And besides thee what do I desire upon earth? Thou art the God of my heart, and the God that is my portion for ever.

# CHAPTER XVHI.

Of the Love of Parents.

HE that feareth the Lord, says the wise man, honoureth his parents, and will serve them as his masters that brought him into the world. Yes, Theotime, if you have the fear of God in your heart, you will honour your parents, and all those to whom he has given anthority over you, because it is his will and command. Honour thy father and mother; and if you honour them not, you have neither the fear nor the love of God.

For to condemn a duty, which nature herself dictates, and which God has so strictly commanded, is not to have the fear of God.

151

# CHAPTER XIX.

ove

you

an:

e to

our

lase

n to vou

rief

thee

hee

him

ght,

ex-

ve I

esire

art,

A State of

an

0 39

1 miles

d in

and

wer

on-

our

the

ner-

ctly

od.

Of other Persons whom Youth ought to honour. NEXT to your parents, there are other per,sons you ought particularly to honour.

1. You must bonour those who represent them, your tutors, and those who have a charge of your person; your elder brothers and siz. ters, for to them there is a respect due.

2. Your masters, whether private or public, from whom you receive instruction in virtue and learning. You ought to honour them by so much more, as they represent your parents, and as the benefits you receive from them, such as virtue and knowledge, (the ornaments of the mind,) far surpass all worldly riches. And as you owe to your parents respect, love, obedience, and assistance, you also owe to your masters respect, love, obedience, and gratitude.

3. You owe a special, honour, to your spiritual masters, such as your pastors, and all those who instruct. you in the way of salvation, and chiefly your ghostly father; respect him much, regarding him as an officer of God; love him as the minister of your salvation, obey him and follow his advice, in which young people are often very defective.

4. Honour all the persons that are venerable, either for dignity, as priests, whom the scripture commands you to honour, or for their age, as old men, to whom young people should shew much respect, or for their virtue; for if you honour God you will also honour them who serve him; and, lastly, men in public author rity, as the king, and magistrates, whom God

# THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL FORE;

his es

Augu

is not

of w

who

ven t

walke

ny ot

that

when

God

which

and t

wise

shall

not d

very

tle ro

come subje

suffic

vils,

the h

thing

God

heave

as th

0

nable

of er

mem

phem

to th

crime blasp

child

Carl Carl

159

commands you to honom, as representing his place, and whom he has established for his ministers in the temporal government of manhind. Do the first is due obsidience and fidelity, as the sourceign and God's representative on earth ; the same is likewise due to his mininters, in proportion to the rank and authority, they hold under the prince.

# CHAPTER XX.

# Of Swaring and Lying,

To be addicted to awearing is a very vicious quality, especially in young people, we speak not of oaths appointed by religion, to ascertain a truth when sufficient necessity requires it, a necessity which seldom happens to young persons; but of those oaths so common amongst Christians, where the adorable name of God is called upon and taken in vain, in the least anger or impatience, and sometimes deliberately, from a detestable oustom of swearing by the name of God on all occasions.

This sin is one of the most fatal habits a man can contract: for, 1. It is a contempt of God, to respect so little his holy name, which all creatures adore, and whose sanctity makes all the angels to tremble; and this notwithstanding God's express prohibition, Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain. 2. It is a heinous outrage offered to his Son Jesus Christ, to treat with so much irreverence the precious death he suffered for our redemption, and the adorable blood he shed for our salvation. An outrage which is no. less than that he received by the cruelty of g his

r his

manfide-

ative

min-

ority.

13 mil

12390

CIOUR

peak

rtain it. **2** 

per.

ongst

od is

it an-

the

its a

pt of

hich

with-

shalt

d in

o his

TTO-

r ouz

shed s. no

y of

his executioners. " He has scourged (says St. Augustine) with the rods of the Jews, and he is now scourged by the blasphemous tongues of wicked Christians. And they sin no less who blaspheme Jesus Christ reigning in heaven than those who blasphemed him when he walked upon earth." 3. This vice causes many other sins to be committed ; for, besides that there is no sin multiplied like swearing when grown habitual, it draws the curse of God upon those who are accustomed to it, by which they are abandoned to h. passions, and to the occasions of sin ; for his reason the wise man said, "A man that sweareth much shall be filled with iniquity, and a scourge shall not depart from his house." 4. This vice is very hard to be corrected : though ever so little rooted, it increases still with age, and becomes at length past remedy, as those who are subject to it do daily experience. Lastly, it suffices to say, that this sin is the sin of the devils, who are pleased in nothing but in abusing the boly name of God : And it is a a horrible thing, that Christians, who ought to praise God upon earth, as the angels praise him in heaven, should offer him here the same injuries as the devils throw out against him in hell. O Theotime, fly this detestable sin, abominable before God and men, odious in persons of every age, but principally in youth. Remember that the ancient law condemned blasphemers to death, and St. Paul delivered over to the devil two Christians guilty of this crime ; that they may learn, says he, not to blaspheme. And St. Gregory relates, how a child accustomed to swear in his impatience.

pa.

154

by the name of God, was seized with a mortal distemper, and assaulted by evil spirits, which caused him to depart this life in his father's arms, who, being too indulgent in correcting him, had bred up in this child a great sinner for hell, as the same saint observes. The remedy of this sin, when one has ever so little a habit or inclination to it, is to fly the causes, as anger, gaming, wicked company, and all other things, which every one knows to be to themselves an occasion of swearing. But above all, it is a powerful and even necessary nemedy, to impose upon one's self some rigerous prinishment every time he shall fall into this sin; as some alms, some prayers to be performed the same day, some fasting to be observed soon after, or some other mortification. Avoid every degree of onthe or imprecations, and other phrases, which, though not oaths, tend to swearing upon occasions-Christian modesty requires that we should not swear at all according to that holy precept of our Savieur, "I say to you not to swear at all; but let your speech be yea, yea; no, no: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil." Beware also of lying, Ebcotime, which is not the least considerable among the sins of the tongue; and it is so much more important that you should be solidly instructed on this subject, as it is frequent with young persons, and infinitely permicious when once become habitual. A lie is always a sin, because it is always against truth, known to be such by him who speaks ; and although it be not a mortal up, when it is not in a matter of consequence,

There ed ag this d ther, andie moth of day ther. ther i pick i what ther : his me engra geten Re hono

itis

the ru

the m

The linelu

them,

ance.

as the

receiv

any co

by an

by an

Recei

monit

the **ther**,

#### TED CATROLIC SCHOOL BOCK

mortal.

ther's

ecting:

sioner

-

sever:

fly the

y, and

s to be

Bat

cessary.

e rige.

je per-

be ob.

cation. ations,

oaths,

ristian

ur Sa.

; but what-

37 ....

nich is

sins of ortant

on this

ersons.

ecome se it is

nortal

uence.

There is no menace which he has not denounce. ed against those children who are wanting to this duty. He says, He that afflicted his fac ther, and chasets away his mother, is infamous and unhappy. He that curseth his father and mother, his lamp shall be put out in the midst: of darkness. The eye that mocketh at his father, and that despiseth the labour of his mother in bearing him, let the ravens of the brooks pick it out, and the young eagles sat it. Of what an evil fame is he that forsaketh his father; and he is cursed of God that angereth his mother. I wish these menaces were deeply engraven in the minds of all children, who forget ever so little their duty towards their parents, Render then to your parents, Theotime, the honour you owe them: considering, 1. That it is just and reasonable; 2. That God will have it so : God, I say, whose will ought be the rule of our actions, and whose command is the most powerful motive to a generous soul. The honour you aught to give to your parents includes four principal things, which you owe them, viz. respect, love, obedience, and assistance.

1. Bear them great respect, considering them as those from whom, next to God, you have received your being. Never despise them upon any consideration whatsoever; either interiorly, by any thought or contempt; or exteriorly, by any-words or disrespectful behaviour.— Receive with good will their instructions, admonitions, and reprimands. My son, says the wise man, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother.

never

y, 16

en in

berso

behav

his pr

semb

heart

sham

them

mistr

tome

speak

easily

gnen

perni

custo

ing t

tom

the e

mind

it in

it; t

Lord

cerit

Thot

foul

ally

A th

ing:

lie.

In

So

A

A fool laugheth at the instruction of his father, but he that regardeth reproofs shall become more prudent.

2. Entertain an affectionate love for them. Remember. says the wise man, that thou hadst not been oorn but through them; and make a return to them. Now this can only be done by loving them. Yet, take notice, that this love must not only be a natural and sensible love; it must also be a rational love, and according to God. To love them according to God, you must love them because God commands it, and as he commands it, that is, in such a manner that you love principally their spiritual good and salvation, and endeavour to procure it by your prayers, and all other means which lies in your power.

3. Shew a ready obedience to them, as holding the place of God; yet only as St. Paul advises, in the Lord, because such is his will; for it is God who commands you to obey them, and when you obey them you obey God; as, on the contrary, not obeying them, you disobey God, except they command any thing against the honour of God, or your good; for in these two cases you owe them no obedience. Nevertheless, you must be very discreet on such an occasion, and procure the best advice, that you may not be deceived.

4. You must assist them in their necessities, in sickness, poverty, old age, and generally in all their temporal and spiritual necessities.— To forsake them on such occasions is a very great crime, which cries to God for vengeance.

5 fa-

be-

hem.

adst

nake

done

this

sible

d ac-

ig to

com-

s, in

their

other

holdıl ad-

will:

hem,

; 2s.

diso-

ng a-

; for

ence.

t on

vice.

ities,

ly in

es.---

very

ance.

nevertheless, the habit of lying, although lightly, is not a light thing, nor of small importance. A habit or custom of lying opens a gate to an infinite number of other vices. A lying person will become a chest and deceiver in his behaviour, double in his words, unfaithful in his promises, hypocrite in his manners, a dissembler in his actions, a flatterer, and fainthearted when he should speak truth; bold and shameless to affirm lies, impudent to maintain shem as certain truths; a swearer, defracter, mistrustful of every one; for as he is accustomed to lie, he believes that others always speak false. A mind addicted to bying will easily be so in things of moment, and consegnently involved in heinous sins. So that, Theotime, there are few vices more pernicious, and principally to youth, than this custom of lying. For this reason, be not willing to make any manner of lie: for the custom thereof is not good; that is, according to the expression of the scriptore, it is very had. In a word, it is so wicked a quality of the mind to be a liar, that the scripture speaks of it in unusual terms. It says, that God abhors it; that lying lips are an abomination to the Lord; as on the contrary, those who love sincerity in their words gain his friendship. Thou, O Lord, wilt destroy all that speak a lie. Lying is infamous among men: A lie is a foul blot in a man, and yet it will be continually in the mouth of men without discipline. A thief is better, than a man that is always ly-

ing: but both of them shall inherit destruction, Lastly, This vice makes men resemble the Part II.

158

Devil, who is pleased with nothing more than lies. It was he who first invented it, and who is the father thereof, as the Son of God has named him with his own morth.

GSTEL

ontin

R

barti

then

ture

Etz P

tcar is al

chat

take

mor

able

So

and

CON

The o

con

Dast

NH.

her

rath tak

the

Fy 1

vea

exc

feel

COT

ten

ord

pen

St. Augustine says, "That as truth comes from God, lying takes its origin from the Devil." And St. Ambrose adds, "That those who love lying are the children of that detestable fiend, for the children of God love trath. Fly entirely, Theorime, this permissions vice in all occurrences, but chiefly in two.

1. When you speak of a thing of importance, that is, when it prejudices your neighbour in his goods, honour, or eternal welfare, wherein you must be very cautious, and even more than in regard of yourself!

2. When you speak to a person who has authority overlyou; for then adie is a very culpable imposture; as well by reason of the respect you then break through, as because it frequently happens, that those falsehoods notably psejudice your own good, or that of your neighbour, which you are obliged to promote

when it is in your power. Lastly, in whatsoever matter it be, and to whatsoever person you speak, accustom yourself never to tell a lie on purpose, or with reflection. Love truth and sincerity in all your words. What an excellent quality it is in a young man, when he cannot tell an untruth without blushing! The just, says the wise man, shall hate a lying word. Beg of God that he give you a hatred to this sin, and frequently offer to him that prayer of Solomon : Remove far from me vanity and lying words.

159

# GRAFTER XXI.

than

who

has

omer De

those

etes-

vice

ance.

ur in

etein

more

The start

s au-

e re-

ase it

s aq

mote

nd to

h re-

your

sina

truth

wise

God

d fre-

mon :

rds.

Of Sports and Recreations: Recentrics is necessary to relax the spirits, particularly of young people; and that which is then in innocent diversions is most proper for them, is being more proportioned to their nature and the capacity of their mind.

Platime, then, and recreation are not contrary to virtue, but rather commanded; and it is an act of virtue, when it is done as it ought. To be such it is necessary above all things that the motive be good; that is, that it be taken to recreate the mind, and to make it more capable of labour, which it could not be able to undergo, if it were always employed. So that labour is the end and motive of sport and recreation. We recreate ourselves on account of the fatigue we have undergone, and

in order to hadergo more. Inom thence three conditions follow, which must be observed in pastime, that it may be good and virtuous. The first, to observe moderation; for excess herein renders it no longer a recreation, but rather an employment; it would not then be taken to prepare us for new labour, which is the sole end pastime ought to have, but merely for the pleasure, which is a vicious end; yea, it is to make one unfit for labour, because excess in amusement dissipates the spirits, enfeebles the forces of the body, and oftentimes considerably prejudices the health by the distempers it causes.

The second condition is, not to have a disorderly affection for amusements, as it happens frequently to young persons. This af-

AW HA

the

tion

317

sion

the

15 14

ther

also

for

will

SION

be b

nece

tou

739

The

.911

ind I

quer

your of y

serv

part

pess

toun

what

tion

vout

him for

fection makes them fall into the excess just mentioned, lose much time, and think continually of the means of dissipation. It generally prevents their applying themselves seriously to labour, and when their body is at study, their mind is bent upon their sport and divertisement.

The third condition is to fly as much as possible from games of baserd, which ensize the minds principally of youths, and instead of rereshing the spirits, load them with anxiety f one is there so deeply concerned in losing or winning, that it is hard to observe moderation. They play there only out of covetousness and for gain, which is a criminal motive ; consider also the ordinary losses one suffers, which leave after them displeasure, vertaion, and despair add to these cheats, unjust gain, choler, sweasing, quarrels, with which these sorts of games are ordinarily attended; the great loss of time, the dissipation of mind and goods, the sinful indits of auger, of impatience, of swearing, of Bing, of coverousness, a neglect of duty to. God and their family, and adherence to ill company, as aversion to what is serious, and a love to be idlo, and to make their life but a change or succession of idleness. Such an unhappy inclination to play frequently continues all their life, to the ruin of their wealth and honour; and reduces them to the utmost misery, as we daily see by too many examples, and in short, makes a man incapable of all good. Avoid all prohibited games, Theotime, as absolutely inconsistent with your salvation :

amuse yourself in some laudable diversion

just

ntinu-

erally

ously

tudy,

liver-

B pos-

e ibe of re-

iety f

ng or

ition.

s and

sider

leave

pair :

wear. ames

time,

sinful

d of

ty to

to iff

and

but a

n un-

inués

and

mise-

and

od.

e, as

tion :

sion

which may serve to unbend the mind, or exencise the body, observing therein the conditions we have spoken of, especially avoiding til excess, which St. Augustine in his confessions acknowledged to be one of the causes of the wickedness of his youth. Now this excess is understood not only of the time employed therein; which ought to be well regulated, but also of the money you play for, which ought

always to be very li le; otherwise you will play for gain, and not for recreation, and the sport will be a rack and disquiet, rather than a diversion. Besides, the money you lose at play would be better employed amongst the poor, whose necessity will cry one day to God against your excesses, and those of all gamesters. C TISUE SIL

#### TRE THE CHAPTER XXII.

The Conclusion of all that has been said in the Second Part.

LIMMA DUT It is certainly, Theotime, of great consequence that you should be virtuous in your younger years, and that the good or evil life of youth is not triffing, nor a thing that deserves little care or regard, as the greatest part of the world thinks; but that it is achusipess of high importance, the truth of which is founded upon all that is great and sacred in what concerns the service of God, and salvation of men.

1. You are obliged to serve God in your youth, because you ought to acknowledge him as your Creator, and sovereigh master. for the being you have received from him,

I THIN SHI

whe

do

eno

hav

you

do

120-11

hav

obli

juds if y

the

115,

~yef]

of .

Jaw

fror

dur

tera?

law

air'

SO

law

and

peo

of t

neg

Sala 6

Go

fect

Ih

you

tru

tha

sho

162

and on account of the most sublime and encellent end for which he has created you, having made you for nothing less than to possess him eternally in heaven, after you have faithfully served him upon earth.

2. On account of the great favour he has shewn you; in calling you to Christianity and the Catholic Religion, out of which all those who obstinately remain cannot be saved. If Because the service of young people is singularly pleasing to God, since he loves them with a particular affection, and is pleased to confer many/benefits upon them.

4. Because you cannot refuse him your service, without offering him a heinous injury.
5. Because he hath an incredible aversion to wicked young people.

6. Because your eternal salvation has a great dependence upon the life you lead in your. youth : so that if you set your affection upon virtue in your younger years, you will easily preserve it the remainder of your life; and if you follow vice, you cannot withdraw yourself but with great difficulty, and perhaps not at all: 7 75 To avoid the heavy misfortunes, which spring from the wicked life of youth; untimely death, obdurateness in sin, the loss of many fair hopes, and the overflowing of vice amongst men. 8. And, lastly, because of the persecution which the devil raises against young people, whom he continually endeavours to withdraw from the service of God, and ensnare betimes in disorders, that he may destroy them with-HE ALL THE REAL out recovery.

After all these reasons, I ask you, Theotime,

S.P.T.

have

faith

e bbs

r and those

ple is

loves

eased

A State State

r.ser-

rsion

great

your.

upon asily

ind if

at all:

which

mely

y fair

men.

ution

draw

times

with-

time.

whether you now hesitate what you have to do ? Are not these considerations powerful enough to convince you of the obligation you have to consecrate yourself to wittue in your youth? And if you be convinced thereof, what do you mean ? What are your designs and reisolution for the future ? Perhaps hitherto you have not comprehended the greatness of this obligation; but now understand it clearly, what judgment ought you not to expect from God, if you be rebellious to the light, and act like these wretches, who say to God, depart from us, we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. The Jews being returned from the captivity of Babylon, the prophet Esdras caused the daw of God to be publicly read unto them, from whence they had received no instruction. during the seventy years of their captivity: That people had scarce begun to hear the daw, when they wept bitterly, and made the air resound with their cries and lamentations : so that the priests and levites who read the law, were more employed to stop their tears. and comfort, than instruct them. This poor people sadly deploted their unhappy ignorance of their duty ; an ignorance which their own negligence had occasioned.

O dear Theotime, I beseech the Divine Goodness by his grace to work the same effect in your heart. After reading the truths I have represented to you, is it possible that you should not be touched with the force of truth, and the care of your salvation ? And that, after reading all these reasons, which show the strict obligation you have to the ser-

in 1

0 0 m

, **T**H

TAR

10 10

they they they they they they they they

Lord's

to the

Year's

This f

Lord's

accord when

i. 33.-

knife 6 J

tiles b

kings

they p in tok

being

rized

sis also

brated On th

tism

the we

fortiet

ing to from t not th

2 F dlemas both purific

THE.

vice of your Creator, you should shut the book without making any reflection upon yourself, or taking proper resolutions for the future? I conjure you by the honour and respectation owe to God ; by the love you owe to his Son Jesus Christ your gracieus Saviour ; by the concern you eight to have for your eternal selvation : I conjure you, I say, that you do not cast the book out of your hands, until you have made a full resolution to think seriously on your salvation : to that effect, firmly resolve. to lead a virtuous life during your youth, preserving the grace you have received a or correcting your past life by a holy and virtuous. one, if it has been disorderly. It is here, where you must open your eyes to see yoursalf, and deplore your past offences. and the blindness which has produced thein, taying with St. Augustine, "Wo, wo he to the darkness wherein I have lived I wo be to the blindness which hath hipdered me from eing the light of Heaven ! wo to my past ignormice, wherein I knew not thee! I give thee thanks, O God, whom I acknowledge to be my illuminator and redeemer, because thou hast enlightened me with thy grace so that now I know thee, I have known thee too: late, O ancient truth 1. I have known thee too

tate. O eternal vority i\*

# THE PRINCIPAL FESTIVAL EXPOUNDED.

Send Transferre Strangel Constant

# contract of any operation of the first

book

rself.

e ? I.

Son.

the

ernal ur do you

克利劳

solve

ppe-

COF

COUS.

Loro 1

eves.

ACES.

e to

rom

t ig-

thee

o be thou

that

100

Too

- KAR

ALL TING

initial A

(A) 新生素 Divide the surplus of the second seco

1 Jan. The Circumcision of our Lord is called New-Sear's Day, from the Homans beginning their year on it-This feast is instituted by the church is memory of our Lord's Circumcision on the eighth day after his nativity, according to the precept of the sld law, Gen. xvii. 12: when he was called Jesus, as the angel had foretold, Luke 1.32. and began to shed his infant blood by the stony knife of circumchion.

Entry of circumctures. 6 Jan. Epiplany of our Lord is a feast soleminized in memory and honour of Christ's manifestation to the Gentiles by an extraordinary star, which conducted the threekings from the east to adore him in the manger, where they presented him with gold, myrrh, and frankincenses in token of his regality, humanity, and divinity, or of his being God. King, and Man. The word Epiphany is derized from the Greek, and againes a manifestation — It is also called Twelfth-Day, an account of its being celebrated the twelfth day after Christ's birth, exclusively. On the same day are commemorated our Saviour's baptism, and his first miracle of turning water into wine at the wedding of Cana in Galiles.

2 Feb. The Purification of the B. Virgin, or Candemas-Day, is a feast in commemoration and honour, both of the presentation of our blessed Lord, and the purification of our Lady in the temple of Jerusalem, the fortieth day after her happy delivery, performed according to the law of Moses, Lev xii. It is called *purification*, from the Latin word *purifico*, which signifies to purify; not that the blessed Virgin had contracted any thing by.

sisting

tives fo

gure of

ful ovg 2. It is to Gos weices

waak iz Out eet of the disciple partici chare i worshi The

times" institut

Distors

to God

the Gr Dan

on the

der the Por

then di ty 10 8

ches a

Saviou

to dian

Pat

pmpha

branch crying

therefore

Seviou Ma

per,

elous the an

new co

104

LY.

144

her child-birth which needed purifying, (being the Mother of Party Heelf) bat because other common mothers were, by this ceremonial rite, freed from the legal impurity were, by this ceremonial rite, freed from the legal impurity of child-birth, to which out of her great humility, she sub-mined. It is sho called *Condienas-Day*, bacause before man on the day, the church bleases her candles for the whole year, and makes a procession with bleased candles in the lands of the faishful, in memory of the light magne-with Christ illuminants the whole shurch in this performance in the lands of the faishful, in memory of the light magne-with Christ illuminants the whole shurch in this performance form, when all Simeout styled him a light for infigure where Gentues, and the group of the people Imacle. Table 1, 92. By Web. St. Advantates, chosen by the college of spec-ter to supply the place of during the trainer, he was chosened with memoryclout in Jewry, anno 74. 19 March. St. Joseph, the replaced father of the blensed Spidur, and spouse of our blensed Lady, he died in Judea, from the 12th year of Jews Christ. bout the 19th year of Jesus Christ, 25 March. Annunciption of our Lady: a feasting memory of the angel Gabriel's most happy embassi, when, by her consent, and the co-operation of the Holy Likest, the Son of God was incarnate in her sacred womb Septengesima, Sexagesima, and Quinquagesinia Sundays, are days set apart by the church for acts of persones and mortification, and a certain gradation or preparation to this masten and resurrection of Christ, ; taking their numeral. tenominations from their being about seventy, sixty, and fifty days before Easter. Shrevetide signifies the time of confession ; for our sexon snoesters used to say, We will go shift, and, in the more primitive limes, it was the outom of all good. christians iffen to confess their sins to a priest, the better-

to prepare themselves for a holy observance of Lent, and worthity receiving the bicsted sectament at Easter. dsh-Wada calay is a day of public penance and humiliation in the whole church of God, in called from the sereyle with a cross on their forehead, giving them this wholesant someanion, Remember, man, then art but dust, and into dust they shalt return, Gen. iii. 9. to remind them of their mortality, and prepare show for the holy fast of Leat. The ashes are made of the pains blessed on the Palm Sunday of the preceding year.

Lent. in Latin is called Quadragesima; because it is a fast of forty days, (except Sundays, which are only,

Mot.

others

purity.

e sub-

lefore or the

undles.

enta-

CHERT

tidea.

n' me-

Wilcu,

i kost

ndays

e and

to this

to the

meral

, and

r four nd, in good better

, and

sere-

e meovhole-

, and

em of

alt of

a the

use it e only

A.C. 500 Altose was

abstinence.) instituted by the church. Many are the n tives for which Lens is nearblished. 1. This fast is the figure of the spirit of Renance, which every one of the faith ful aught to chuserys throughout the while time of a 2. It is, as it were, a tothe or banch, which the faithful offer to God, senctifying by faiting these forty days, which makes about the tenth part of the year. S. The fast is a st is a week imitation of what, Jesus Christ, our Lord performed is the desert, in facting forty days and forty nights, with out sating or drinking. A. It was appointed in consequence of the obligation which. Christ our Lord inconsequence disciples, to fast after his ascension. If By this fast we participate in the sufficience of our Lord, in order to have a share in his glory. And, lastly, it prepares us to celebrate woeshily, the approaching Easter. guence

The four Embor Weeks, in Latin Quataor tempore, are times of public prayer, fasting, and procession, partly instituted for the successful ordination of pricate and minisiers of the church, and partly to beg and give thanks is God for the fruits of the earth. Ember is derived from the Greek ward, energ, a day; others called them Ember-Daw, from the ancient seligious custom of eating nothing on those days till bight, and then only a cake baked under the embers, called ember bread.

Possion Sunday, so called from the passion of Christ then drawing night was ordained by the church more closety to propare us far a worthy celebration of that solomni-ty. On this day the crucifices, ac, are covered in chur-LY. ones with a mouning colour; both to commemorate our Saviour's going out of the temple and hiding himself, and to dispose us to companionate his sufferings. Paim-Sunday, in memory and honour of our Lord's tri-

emphal entry into derusalem, is so called from the pairs branches strewed under his feet by the Hebrew children. crying, Hotama to the son of David, Matt. xxi. And therefore this day the church blesses palms, and makes a solemn procession, in memory of that humble triumph of our Seviour, the people bearing palm-branches in their hands. Maunday-Thursday, in memory of our Lord's last-supper, when he instituted the blessed sacrament of his preclous body and blood, is so called from the first word of the anthem, Mandaium, Ac. John xiii. 34. I give you a new commany, that you love one another, as, I have loved you ; which is sung on that day in the choir, when the

EN BLACK

prelates begin the ceremony of washing the people's feet in imitation of Christ's washing those of his disciples, before he instituted the blessed sac ament.

Good Friday is the anniversary of that most secred and memorable day on which the great work of our redempnon was consummated, by our Saviour Jesus Christ, on his bloody cross, between two thieves, on mount Calvary, hear Jerdualem.

On Thursday, Friday, and Saturday, in Holy Week, the offices called Tenebra were formerly mounfully sung, in lamentation of our Lord's passion. But because these offices are non-anticipated on the evenings of Wednesday, Thursday, and Friday, they have obtained the names of Tenebra days, from that Tenebra, or darkness, which overspread the face of the earth at the time of his passion; for which end also the lights are extinguished; and after some silence at the end of the offices, a noise is made to represent the rending the veil of the temple, and the disorder in which all nature was involved at the death of our divine Redeemer.

Easter-Day, in Latin Pascha, a great festival in memory and honour of our Saviour's resurrection from the dead on the third day after bis crucifixion, Matt. xxviii. 6. It is called Easter from Oriens, the east or rising, one of Christ's litles ; And his name, says the Prophet Zacharias, chap. vi. 12, is Oriens " This is the day which our Lord has made, let us rejoice and be glad in it." The church repeating frequently these words on this day, desires that her children, after having shared in the sufferings of Christ by compunction and penance, should participate in the glory and joy of his resurrection, by a lively faith, hoping to arise again themselves, by an ardent love, with their Redeemer, who having died in satisfaction for our sins, is risen again for our justification ; and, finally, by a new life, pure and wholly celestial. The Monday Iollowing is also kept holy, in memory of our Lord's first appearance after his resurrection ; which is commemorated on this day for the greater solemnity of the festival. Low-Sunday, in Latin Dominica in albis, the Octave of Easter-Day, is so called from the catechumens white garmens, emblems of innocence and joy, which they put on at their baptism, and solemnly put off this day.

25. April. St. Mark Evangelist, the disciple and interpreter to St. Peter. Writing his gospel at the request of the Ch first p and aff was be in closvision, called the lop flesh is fruits 1-M first h

the her was bu 3 M Rood-c ry of t

Helen

it had

ed a st

is so ca

day, T abstine

Rog

Christ,

mak'ng

The se dishop

binnac

as a de cension of Goo *Cruis*, Englar process of Eng

proces

gloriou

Asce

his res. ples. Whi and he tles in in Gre

Ρ.

s. Seet

s, be-

ed and

demp-

st, on

NV MEY

Week

sung,

these

esday

mes of

which

ussion;

d after

ade to

he dis-

ofour

memo-

e dead

6. . . It

oneof

haries.

. Lord

church

es that

ngs of

pate in

faith,

, with

or our

lly, by

ay fol-

s first

orated

tave of

te gar-

put on

inter-

vest of

the Christians at Rome, he took it with him into Egypt; first preaching at Alexandria, he founded that church; and afterwards, being apprehended for the faith of Christ, was bound with cords, dragged upon stones, and shur up in close prison, where he was comforted by an angelic vision, and an apparition of our Lord. Finally, he was called to heaven in the eighth year of Nero. On this day the long Litanies are said or sung, and abstinence from fleth is observed, to obtain the blessing of God on the fruits of the earth.

1 May. SS. Phillip and James apostles. After the first had converted almost all Scythia to the faith of Christ, being fastened to a cross, he was stoned to death, making a glarious end at Hieropolis, in Asia, almo 54..... The second, called also our Lord's brother, was the first oishop of Jerusalem, where, being thrown down from a pinnacle of the temple, his thighs broken, and struck on the head with a fuller's club, he gave up the ghost, and was buried near the temple, anno, 65.

3 May. Finding the Holy Cross, otherwise called Holy Rood-day. A feast in memory of the miraculous discovery of the holy cross whereon our Saviour suffered, by St. Helen, mother of Constantine the Great, anno 326, after it had been concealed by the infidels 180 years, who erected a statue of Venus in place of it.

Rogation Week, the next but one before Whit-Sunday, is so called from rogo, to ask or pray; because on Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday, the Litanies are sung, and abstinence from flesh is enjoyed by the church, not only as a devout preparative to the feast of Christ's glorious ascension and Pentecost, but also to supplicate the blessing of God on the fruits of the earth. The Belgians call it *Cruis*, or *Cross-Week*, and so it is called in some parts of England; because when the priest goes on those days in procession, the cross is carried before him. In the north of England it is called *Gang-Week*, from the ganging, or processions, then used.

Ascension-Day, a feast solemnized in memory of Christ's glorious ascension into heaven on the fortieth day after his resurrection, in the the sight of his apostles and disciples. Acts i. 9.

Whit-Sunday, or Pentecost, a solemn feast in memory and honour of the descent of the Holy Ghost on the apostles in the form of tongues of fire, Acts ii. S. Pentecost, in Greek, signifies the *fiftieth*, being the fiftieth day after PART III. P the resurrection. It is called Whit-Sunday, from the catechumens being anciently clothed in white, and admitted on the eve of this feast to the secrament of baptism. The old Saxons called it *Wied*, or *Holy Sunday*.—In the Law of Moses, this day was most solema. It is believed, that on it God gave the law to Moses upon Mount Sinai. On that day, people offered to God the first fruits of the earth. The faithful ought to beg of God to be filled with the Holy Ghost, and to participate of the grace, the light, the oharky, and strength, which the same Holy Ghost communicated to the first Christians. The following Monday is also a holiday of obligation, and the faithful ought to apply themselves in this week, more than usually, to the works of mercy.

to a sected to the Eta

so

R

Jo

he

rel

wh

thi

de

ih

pte

M

bro

mä

pat

ridà

ft

ehi

an

124

od

Ar

the Kin

6

of

rac

Pe

Pre

Trinity-Sunday, the Octave of Whit-Sunday, is dedicated to the honor of the blessed Trinity; to signify, that the works of redemption and sanctification, then completed, are common to the Three Divine Persons.

Corpus Christi, the Thursday after Trinity-Sunday, is a feast instituted by the church in honour of the blessed sacrament of the altar; it receives its denomination from the body of Christ substantially present therein. On this day, in all Catholic countries, that adorable sacrament is solemnly carried in procession, the priest and people expressing their highest devotions in hymns and prayers, accompanied by several other enterior testimonies of pious affection, such as music, flowers strewed along the streets, and their walls covered with the richest tapestries.

11 June. St. Barnaby; born at Cyprus, and ordained apostle of the Gentiles by St. Paul: he travelled with him into many provinces, exercising the function of preaching the gospel committed to him; and, lastly, going into Cyprus, there adorned his apostleship with a glorious crown of martyrdom, almo 56. His body, by a revelation from, himself, was found in the time of Zeno the Emperor, with St. Matthew's gospel in his own hand writing. 24 June. Natroity of St. John the Baptist, our Lord's

precursor, the son of Zachary and Elizabeth, who, being yet in his mother's womb, was replenished with the Holy, Ghost.

29 June. St. Peter and St. Paul are joined in one solemnity, because they were the principle co-operators under Christ in the conversion of the world; the first having converted the Jews, the other the Gentiles. They were both marty red at the same place, Rome, and on the same day.

171

副后的标识如后指打合?

And Saller's

athe

dmit-

tism.

n the

eved,

Sinal.

f the

with

light.

*<u>Ghost</u>* 

wing

ithful ually,

dedi-

, that

iplet-

. :3 8

d sa-

n the

s so-

press-

com+

affeca

, and

241 - S

uned

him

hing Cys

rown

from.

with

ord's

eing

Loly

-20-

nder

GOD-

oth

RY-

2 July. Visitation of our B. Lady; a feast instituted to commemorate the visit she paid her cousin St. Elizabeth, immedia ely after she had received the angel's mesange of the incarmation of the Son of God. It is cultorated at this time, when, it is probable, she returned to Nazafeth rather than at the exact time she undestock it, about Easter; because its observation at that holy season can scatcely be complied with, on account of the many great solemnities then occurring. This feast was instituted by Pope Urban VI, amo 1385. 25 July. St. James, called the Great, brother to St.

25 July. St. James, called the Great, brother to St. John the Evangelist, was, about the feast of Easter, beheaded at Jerusalem by Herod Agrippa, anno 42. His relics were on this day translated to Compostella, in Spain, where they are held in great veneration, people resorting thither from all parts of Christendom, to pay their pious devotions and fulfil their vows.

26 July, St. Ann, Mather of the B. Virgin Mary. 6 Ang. Our Lord's Transfiguration, when he appeared in gloty on Mount Tabor, between Moses and Elias, in presence of his three apostles, Peter, James, and John, Matt. xvil.

10 Aug. St. Laurence, deacon to Pope Aystus II, was broiled on a gridiron for the faith of Christ, which cruel martyrdom he suffered with incomparable fortitude and patience, anno 253.

15 Aug. Assumption of the B. V. Mary, a feast in memory of her being taken into Heaven, both body and soul, after her dissolution; which, by a constant tradition in the church, has ever been plously believed to have happened anno 96.

24 Aug. St. Bartholomew, the apostle i having preachof the gospel ib India, and passing thence into the greater Armenia, after he had converted innumerable people to the faith, was barbarously flayed alive by command of King Astizges, and then beheaded anno 44.

8 Sent. The feast of her Nativity, of whom the author of all life and salvation was born to the world.

14 Sept. The Exaltation of the Holy Cross; when Heraclitus the Emperor, having overcome Cosroe, King of Persia, brought it back in triumph to Jerusalem, anno 628. 21 Sept. St. Matthew, spostle and evangelist after preaching the gospel in Ethiopia, was slain at the altar as he celebrated the diving mysteries, anno 44.

29 Sept. Michaelmas, a festival instituted in honour of St. Michael the Archangel, and of the nine orders of holy Angels; to commend the whole Church of God to their patronage, by whose charitable ministry we daily receive from God, as the original source, such innumerable benefits. It is called the dedication of St. Michael, from the dedicating of a church to him in Rome, by Pope Beniface III, anno 606.

tian

oier

Sle

ed

apo

in h

a: gr

pate

herd

joy

peac

give

not to g

of h

God

than

8 00

from

catio

chari

give

such

ell'ti

Te 26

cens

ting

tions

foun

out

and

2

the i

soug

also

men

that 2

patr

lige

bis i

1.27

18 Ost. St. Luke, the Evangelist, who, filled with the Holy Ghost, after he had endured many afflictions for the name of Christ, died in Bithynia, anno, 74. His sacred bones were brought to Constantinople, and thence translated to Padu.

28 Oct. S.S. Simon, the Canaan, and Jude, otherwise called Thaddeus. The first preached the gospel in Egypt, the latter in Mesopotamia ; and afterwards going together into Persia, after having converted an infinite number of that nation to the faith, they accomplished their martyrdom, anno 68.

1 Nev. All Saints, a solemnity is memory of all the Saints; since the whole year is too short to afford a separate feast for each of them.

2 Nov. All Souls, a day appointed by the church for the living to offer up their prayers and saffrages for the repose of the souls of the faithful departed.

30 Nov. St. Andrew, Apostle; having preached the gospel in Thrace and Scythia, he was apprehended by Egeas the procensul; he was first imprisoned, then most cruelly beaten, and lastly fastened to a cross, whereon he lived two days, preaching to the people; and having besought our Lord not to permit him to be taken down, encompassed with a great light from Heaven; he gave up his bicsed soul, at Patras, in Achaia, apno 69.

The four Sundays in Advent, preceding Christmas, were instituted by the Church with particular offices, commemorative of the benefits of our Suviour's coming to redeem the world by his happy birth.

8 Dec. Conception of the glorious and ever B. V. May ry, Mother of God; a feast first instituted by St. Anselm, Archbishop of Canterbury, anno 1070, and commanded afterwards by Sixtus IV. to be generally observed, anno 1476.

21. Dec. St. Thomas, Apostle, having preached the gospel to Parthians, Medes, Persiane, and Hyncans, went into India, where he instructed the people in the christ

nour of

to their

receive

bene-

om the

oniface

ith the

for the

sacred

trans-

erwise Egypt,

gether

ber of

all the

sepa-

ch for

ir the

dothe

d by

most

on he

g be-

, en-

ip/his

were

time+

deem

1 12

Mag

selm.

nded

anno

the

went

tian faith; for which, by the king's command, he was placed through the body with lances, and gave up his bleased soul at Calamina, anno 44.

173

25 Dec. Christ's Nativity, a solemn festival, celebrated annually by the Catholic Church from the time of the apostles, in commemoration of our Soviour's birth at Bethlehem, called Christmas, from the Mass then celebrated in honour of his holy birth. The Nativity of our Lord is a great subject of joy to Christians ; all ought to participate in the joy which the Angels declared to the shepherds, Christ being born for the salvation of all. This joy consists in giving glory to God, and in relishing the peace given to men of good will. The faithful ought to give great attention to this adorable mystery ; they ought not to fail to receive the most holy sacrament ; they ought to go to the church as the shepherds went to Bethlehem, full of faith, admiration, and gladness. Beholding the Son of God made man, they ought to adore him, to give him thanks, to learn from the child Jesus humility, simplicity, a contempt of riches, a flying from honours, a retirement from the world, self-denial, the love of sufferings, mortification, penance : they onght to reflect on the excess of charity, wherewith the eternal Father has loved us, havinggiven to us his only Son to deliver us from sin ; and, by. such a reflection, to excite themselves to love God with. all their whole heart; and most carnestly to hate sin. 26 Dec. St. Stephen, the first martyr after Christ's ascension, was stoned to death by the Jews, anno 84. 27 Dec. St. John, Apostle and Evangelist : after writing his gospel, his banishment, and receiving his Revelations; lived to the time of Trajan, the Emperor, and both founded and governed the churches of Asia. Finally, wore out with old age, he died at Ephesus, aged 93, anno 68, and was buried near the same city.

28. Des. Holy Innocents, a feast in commemoration of the infants barbarously slaughtered by Herod, when he sought to take away the life of our blessed Saviour. It is also called *Childer-Mass-Day*, from the particular commemoration of those martyred children on the Mass of, that day.

29 Dec. St. Thomas, Architishop of Canterbury, and patron of the English Clergy, for maintaining the priviluges of the Church of God, was martyred at vespers in. his own cathedral, anno 1170;

P.2 ....

The several festivals of other Saints are instituted by the Church, to honour God in his Saints, and to teach us to instate the virtues, and honour their martyrdom and sufferings for the faith of Christ.

# Necessary Rules for a Christian.

FTEN examine your thoughts, words, and actions, especially after much business, conversation, &cithat you may discern and amend your faults.

Hold your peace in such things as relate not to you, and where your speech is not for the honour of God, and good of your neighbour.

the

H

hous

thee.

me :

H

law,

the d putti

acce

M

to m

I kn

S

alle

this

Anth

mitt

ever

Often call to mind your life past, and what our Sevioursuffered for you in every moment of his.

Live as if you had nothing, and yet possessed all things; and remember, that meat, drink, and clothes, are not the riches of a christian.

Offer yourself entirely to God; and though you have nothing to return for his favours but yourself, you will be comforted when you consider, that he gives all that gives himself. The apostles quitted their poor boats and nets, and received for them a most amole reward. The poor widow gave only two mites, and her offering was preferred before those of the richest.

He easily parts with all things, who considers that he must die, and be separated from them.

Use no extravagant or unusual gestures in open assemblies, but on all occasions observe a becoming modesty and discretion.

In all occurrences of life, prefer that which conduceth most to the service and glory of God: as to comfort the afflicted—reconcile such as are at variance—visit the sick and imprisoned—and relieve the poor.

Never go to rest at night with any disquiet or trouble on your mind, but endeavour to pacify your conscience by an act of contrition, or by confession, if necessary. Often confess your sins, and make frequent acts of contrition, aspiration, or ejaculatory prayers, that so you may prevent the deceits of the devil, conquer temptation,

avoid sin, and live under the continual protection of God.

and the second and the second second

a man what the service of

Flags The

ST. 2. 2

175

# PRAYERS:

ed by

a and

tions.

1, &c.

you,

, and

aviour.

othes.

have

rill be

gives

poor

refer-

at he

desty

uceth

t the

sick

buble

ence

you.

tion,

Godi

19/3

#### TO BE USED .

#### ON DIFFERENT OCCASIONS.

# and the second second

#### A Prayer when we enter into the Church.

How awful is this place t this is the house of God, and the gate of heaven : vouchsafe to purify me, O Loid, and grant I may here think of nothing but of thee.

#### A Prayer, at going out of the Church

HAFFY are they. O Lord, who always dwell in thyhause, and who are employed in nothing but in praising thee. I am going where I believe thy providence carries me: in every place I shall always find thee present.

#### A Prayer before Spiritual Reading,

HAPPY is the man that is well instructed in thy holy law, O my God. Give me the spirit of understanding, the docility that is necessary, and an arden; charity for putting in execution what then shalt make me know to be acceptable to thee.

#### A Prayer after Spiritual Reading.

MAKE me love the truth, which thou hast made known to me, O my God; and grant me grace to practise what I know to be according to thy holy will. Amen.

#### A Prayer before Visits and Conversations

SECTIVE that my topgue is to celebrate thy praises for all eternity, O my God; permit me not to offend thee in this visit and conversation.

#### A Prayer after Visiting and Conversation.

VOUCHSAFE to pardon, O Lord, all the faults committed in this entertainment, and permit not my words ever to be a scandal or offence to any one.

# A Prayer before going out of the House.

VOUCHSATE, O Lord, to direct me in the way of justice and truth, and remove far from me all occasion of sin.

#### A Prayer after returning Home.

I give thee infinite thanks, O my God, for having prewed me from so many dangers; and I beg of thy infiate mercy to bring me at last to thy heavenly country.

Bar

and pass iver

-

32

the God

deat

our

the cruci

third

heav

ty : dead

Chui

the r

1 1 1 11

12 3

shalt

tude

thin

not's stroi

their

that that

II in y take

#### A Prayer when we begin any Work.

I OFFER unto thee, O Lord, this my work, and I ber of thee to be the director of it, as I hope thou wilt be the reward thereof.

## A Prayer at the End of Work.

I give the thanks, O Lord, for thy blessing given to my work, and I beg thee to except, of it in satisfaction for BAY SINS

#### Grace before Eating.

BLESS us, O Lord, and these thy gifts, which we are about to receive of thy bounty : through Jesus Christ, our Lord. Amen.

#### Grace after Eating.

Wz give the thanks, Almighty God, for all thy benefits : who livest and reignest world without end. Amen.

#### Another, Prayers.

VoucesAPE, O Lord, to nourish my soul, as thou hast fed my body; and grant, that after temporal nourishment Limay have eternal life. Amen. The sector at a such as the

and a state of the state of the

Provide and the second sec second sec

Line manufacture man in a structure to a state

A DEPENDENT OF

# THE CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE.

of jus-

ng pre-

thy infi-

nery.

I L beg.

be the

riven to

tion for

we are

Christ,

bene-

u hast

hment

men.

#### THE LORD'S PRAYER.

O UR Father, who art in Heaven, hallowed be thy name; thy kingdom come; thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven; give us this day our daily bread, and forgive un our trespasses as we forgive than that treepass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

#### THE ANGELIC SALUTATION.

AIL Mary, full of grace, our Lord is with thee. Blessed art thou an ongst women! and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, JESUS. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now, and at the hour of our death. Amen.

#### THE APOSTLES' CREED.

**T** Believe in God, the Vather, Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, his only Son our Lord, who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary; suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, he descended into hell; the third day he rose again from the dead; he ascended into heaven, sits at the right hand of God the Father Amighty; from thence he shall come to judge the living and the dead: I believe in the Holy Ghost, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen. The TEN COMMANDUENTS.

AM the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, and out of the house of bondage.

1. Thou shalt not have strange Gods before me: Thou shalt not make to thyself a graven thing, nor any similatude that is in heaven above, or in the earth below, or of things that are in the water under the earth : Thou shalt not adore nor worship them. I am the Lord thy God, strong and jealous, visiting the sins of the fathers upon their children to the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shewing mercy to thousands of those that love me, and keep my commandments.

II. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that takes the name of the Lord his God in vain.

#### HALL TLUFFOR WILLER AND BUILT THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL BOOK

TII. Romember thou keep holy the Sabbath day. Six days shalt their hours and do all thy work; but the se-venth is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God; on if thou-shalt do no work, neither thou, nor thy services thy daugh-ter, nor thy man-fervant, nor thy maid-suffant, nor thy cattle, nor the stranger which is within thy gates. Her in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and the sea,

1.

ine

nel

ye

Sur

104

nee

1.

2.

3.

4.

1.

.2. 3.

4.1

1.00

2

3.5

fort

OUS 5

> . 6 7

ed

nes

4

and all things that are in them, and rested on the seventh day; therefore hath the Lord blessed the Sabbath day, and sanctified it.

IV. Honour thy father and mother, that thy days may be long in the land, which the Lord thy God shall give thee,

V. Thou shalt not kill.

はいいたのれるしいない VI. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

**VII** Thou shalt not steal.

VIII. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

IX. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife.

Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's goods, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his: ass, nor any thing that is his. 

THE SEVEN SACRAMENTS.

1. Baptism. Matth. xxviii. 19. 2. Confirmation. Acts vii. 17.

3. Eucharist. Matth. xxvi. 26.

4. Penance. John xx. 23.

5. Extreme Unction. James v. 14.

6. Holy Order. Matthe xxvi.

7. Matrimony, Math. xix, 6 THE THERE THEOLOGICAL VIRTURS, 1. Faith. 2. Hope, 3. Che 3. Charity

THE FOUR CARDINAL VINTUES.

1. Prudence. 2. Justice. 3. Fortitude. 5. Temperance. THE SEVEN GISTS OF THE HOLY GROST.

1. Wisdom. 5. Knowledge.

Understanding.
 Godliness.
 Counsel.
 The fear of the Lords.

4. Fortitude,

THE TWELVE FRUITS OF THE HOLY GHOST.

1. Charity. 2. Joy. 3. Peace. 4. Patience. 5. Benignity. 6. Goudness, 7. Longanimity. 8. Mildhesa. 9. Faith. 10. Modesty. 11. Continency. 12. Chastity.

#### PARTE SPORTED TO TANK OF THE Two PRECERTS OF CHARITY.

THE CATHOLIC SCHOOL BOOK.

HOU shalt love the Lord thy God with thy whole heart, with thy whole soul, with all thy strength and with all thy mind. 2. And thy neighbour as thy

THE PRECEPTS OF THE CHURCH.

1. TO keep certain appointed days holy ; which abligation chiefly consists in hearing Mass, and resting from servile works.

2. To observe the commanded days of fast and abstinence.

3. To pay tithes to your pastor.

h day. Six

but the se-

on the thou thy daugh-

st, non-thy

nd the sea,

the seventh

abbath day,

t thy days

v God shall

線の計算なな事業は

against thy

goods, nor

ox, nor his:

9....

vife.

22 11 1 1 1 1 1

Rica Katha 10000

Charicy

Lordie

LANG+ COR

DST

5. Be-

Mildness.

Chastity.

mperance. DST ...

n in

les.

4. To confess your sins to your pastor at least once a year.

5. To receive the blessed Sacrament at least once a year, and that about Easter, viz. between Palm and Low Sunday.

6. Not to solemnize marriage at certain times, nor within certain degrees of kindred, nor privately without witness.

THE CORPORAL WORKS OF MERCY.

To feed the hungry.
 To harbour the harbour.
 To give drink to the thirsty.
 To cloathe the naked.
 To visit the sick.

4. To visit and ransom cap- 7. To oury the dead. tives.

THE SPIRITUAL WORKS OF MERCY.

To correct the sinner: 5. To bear wrongs patiently. 1.

2. To instruct the ignorant. 6. To forgive all injuries.

3. To counsel the doubtful. 7. To pray for the living and 4. To comfort the sorrowful. the dead.

THE EIGHT BEATITUDES.

1. T LESSED are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven.

2. Blessed are the meek : for they shall possess the land. 3. Blessed are they that mourn ; for they shall be contforted.

4. Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after righteousness ; for they shall be filled.

5. Blessed are the merciful; for they shall find mercy.

6. Blessed are the clean in heart ; for they shall see God. 7. Blessed are the peace-makers; for they shall be call-

ed the sons of God.

8. Blessed are they that suffer persecution for righteousness; for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven."

#### Or SIN!

and actual ; actual is divided

CAPITAL SINS, COMMONLY CALLED MORTAL OR DEADLY SINS,

1	Pric	le,			14.3 E.	tes and	1. A. S.	Hu	mili	y2	Tury.	prx!
2	Cov	etc	un	tess,			SA.	Lib	eral	ity,	2 X	13 32
1	Lus	1.21.14		And the second	P 192 - 73	1. 17 . 18 . L.			stit		in presso	1
	Wra			1153	14.9 3	12.0.6			ekn		11.00	the Vilan
	Glu				10.00	R			npe			-0
	Env			14. 1. 18.	T. J.S.	認知法	5	Des	+	11		128
		10	No. of St.	「	ALC NO	Angel	193		the	A CONTRACTOR	ALC,	
es <b>l</b>	Slot	46,	N. Mark	IF MAN	10 · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	15 1 1 A	1. 6.	LUB	261	cę.	Q Interior	a starter

Six SINS AGAINST THE HOLY GHOST. 1. Despair of Salvation. 2. Presumption of God's mercy. 3. Impugning the known truth. 4. Envy at another's spiritual good. 5. Obstinacy in sin. 6. Final impanitence.

THINGS NECESSARY FOR A PENITENT SIMNER. Contrition of heart. Entire confession to an approved priest. Satisfact on by works.

Contrition consists in a hearty displeasure at sins past, for the love of God, and a firm resolution not to sin any more.

FOUR SINS CANING TO HEAVEN FOR VENGEANCE.

1. Wilful Murder. 2. Sodomy. 3. Oppression of the Poor. 4. Defrauding Labourers of their Wages. NINE WAYS OF BEING ACCESSARY TO ANOTHER PER-

SON'S SINS.

1. By counsel. 2 By command. 3. By consent. 4. By provocation. 5. By praise or flattery. 6 By concealment. 7. By partaking. 8. By silence. 9. By defence of the ill done.

THREE EMINENT GOOD WORKS.

1. Alms deeds, or works of mercy. 2. Prayers. 3. Facting.

THREE EVANGELICAL COUNSLES.

1. Voluntary poverty. 2. Perpetual chastity. 3. En-a tire obedience.

THE FOUR LAST THINGS TO BE AEMEMBERED. 1. Death. 2. Judgment. 3. Hell. 4. Heaven.

THE END.

